

ゴニウ難の俺が、
交渉スキルに
全振りして
転生
した結果

朱月十話

Touwa Akatsuki

イラスト：夜ノみつき

Mitsuki Yano

Commushou no Ore ga, Koushou Skill ni Zenfurishite Tenseishita Kekka [WN]

*The Communication Disorder Me, and the outcome of
reincarnating and allocating all on Communication Arts
Skill*

Arc 2: Childhood

by Touwa Akatsuki

[Novel Updates](#)

Epub : [TrolloWN/LN EPUB](#)

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ①

Leona is the reincarnation of the demon king. I've become accustomed to seeing anyone's status, and I wanted to remain my view of this world like in the game, so I have decided to make a rule without permission as to not look at a child's status. However, that has consequentially backfired at me.

How much have I belittled this world. There's nothing strange if something happens here. If I don't know anything about it then I can't prepare anything against it. When the occasion of Papa having the Demon Sword revealed itself, I should have considered all the possibilities that I was able to assume.

Though I have worried on the night of the day I learned about that thing with Leona, the night has dawned, and I recovered earlier and decided on the indicator of my action in the future.

Since I'm able to walk already and I've been able to speak a bit. I've went outside to the town of Mizerre to gather some information, though I've thought that I should prepare for when time comes, I've been immediately hit with a problem.

(Since I'm only a 1 year old, I won't be allowed to go outside.....to go out without a guardian, they would normally get angry)

My present height is at least 80 centimeters. Though I say that the unit of length is [Meter], 「Centi」 is 「Center」, 「Milli」 is 「Millis」 , in which this expression is different in this world. Other units are also different too in this different world.

Though I didn't have many chances to see the units of length in the game, but though the expression is different for a moment, the sense of my previous life seems to go through as it is.

In a word, I who is only 80 sentia, is still very small. The reach of my hands and feet hasn't expanded yet, and though the things I've equipped would change its size somewhat according to its user, the equipment of an adult and a child cannot be indeed used in combination, so I couldn't choose anything other than weak clothes made out of cloth. Since the wood that papa chops can be used other than charcoal, it is necessary for me to contemplate the processing and making of an armor with it. A wood armor is weak against fire, and though its defense power is the worst, it's more appropriate than the cloth armor, and

physique would easily rise since it's an armor with weight

On the numerical values of the status, I have an HP equal with an adult, so even if I went out without any equipment, I surely won't be defeated by any small fry monsters around here maybe. 「Maybe」 is still a bit scary, so I want to already try it myself is a feeling I have. Though the condition that I would only have to bite each other like the fight I had with Pamela-san, but if it wasn't in that case, then I need a physical fighting power by all means.

Since that is the case, I asked permission to Remillia mama if I may go out at the time of supper.

「Isn't it obvious that that's not allowed, I won't allow such a dangerous thing」

「I-I'm sorry.....A-as I've thought, it's not allowed huh.....」

Though I'm still not able to talk fluently, with that crude tune, I seemed to have gained a bit of sympathy from mama. No, though I wasn't gonna cry awkwardly.

「You can go out if you bring an older person with you. When your father is here, you can also ask your father.....」

「Hahaha, Hiroto boy, did you want to make an exploration? Though mischievous things are alright, but since not all of the people coming in and out of the town are good people.....but though I say this, you still won't understand it huh. Anyways, we'd be troubled if you're caught by bad people, so going out by yourself is not allowed」

「O-okay.....I understand. I'm sorry」

「You don't need to apologize that much, since I also understand wanting to go outside too.....since I'm also weaving in the daytime, then I can't play with you. Though Sarasa-san also comes here too, but asking her help any further would be bad.....」

When Sarasa-san comes for a visit as usual, but though I say that I'm still small since I'm 1 year old, as soon as she thinks that my stomach is empty, then she would bring out her breasts with a *Poron* sound. Though it's exactly a free of charge blessing from an affectionate mother, after I've grown, her reactions have changed a bit— is what I would say, but I'll put this off for now.

Though she holds back herself when mama is here, but since Leona would be lonely, she would let me suckle at the same time with Leona after all. My magic attainments skill continues to grow bit by bit even if I don't practice magic thanks to that.

「Speaking about Sarasa-san, after she comes and goes to our house, her sexiness would increase.....no, it's just my imagination. Since papa here won't look at any woman besides mama, I'm not unable decide which to choose to other women」

「Oh darling you, to do this in front of Hiroto.....let's leave this afterwards since it's too embarrassing」

「For you to be embarrassed from a classic like thing like that, then I too..... Wha-what is it Hiroto, do you understand this? If you understand the meaning of our talks then aren't you an amazing one. My son is such a genius as I

expected」

「Uh, umm.....It's because.....papa and mama are getting along, and that's why you're happy?.....」

I've become impatient since the words that I think won't go out. But seeing the me like that, Remillia mama who is sitting next to me smiled gladly and patted my head.

「Thank you, Hiroto. Mama and Papa want to get along with Hiroto too. Though I think that were already getting along well right now」

「Yeah, of course that's so. Talk to us without holding back. Papa really likes to hear Hiroto's stories」

「O-okay.....thank you.....B-but, I'm not good at talking.....」

Though I said so, papa and mama looked at each other. And afterwards, they

looked at me and smiled.

「When it's possible for you to speak that much, other mothers would be surprised you know. Leona-chan too can hardly talk. Recently, only Hiroto's name is what she could only say right?」

「Yes, is that so. That can't be put in the corner. Aren't you the popular one」

「Darling, if you say too much things lightly, don't you think that you'll become a light father? Please aim to become more of a dignified father」

「Guuu.....I-isn't it alright. I want to become a frank father you know. Hey Hiroto, rather than a stubborn father, you'd prefer a merry father right?」

「Ahahaha.....yes」

I think that papa's cheerfulness is bottomless. With such cheerfulness, that might be how he opened the heart of mama.

Since my father from my previous life was a silent type, and mother was the

one who often spoke. I similarly respected them both. To not able to repay their kindness with my death, I still come to regret that sometimes.

(If I could hand over the money I made with RMT, what would I have done afterwards)

I only had to end my hikikomori life for the sake of my family is what I've already understood though. However, the me of my past life couldn't do it.

This time, I don't want to make a mistake. It's because I love the papa and mama that I have today. I want to become a person that they'll feel proud of giving birth to.

「Wha-what is it.....isn't it very unusual for Hiroto boy to smile like that? I've become surprised to see his smile which is very childlike」

「Isn't that natural, since he's a kid. Hiroto will always be cute. That is why, the mothers in the vicinity likes him too. Isn't that right, Hiroto」

「I-is that so.....」

「After you've been able to talk, it's because I felt you precociousness even with your small size. Though that's alright, when you innocently smile like that, what can I say about it.....it's your impression」

「Yes.....that seem so. Though a small boy grows fast, but it's also alright to do it slowly too」

Remillia mama patted my head again. It's also alright to do it slowly, the kindness of this woman who says so has been transmitted to me enough..... However.

(I who has now learned how to walk, to say to me that it's alright to do it slowly.....but I want to advance ahead. While being inside this house, there are stuffs that I can't do here)

Though I felt sorry for my mama and papa who are talking with each other harmoniously, I have decided to start my code of action tomorrow.

I don't want to worry my mama. The best thing to do that is for me to not go out alone but.....「to not make them worry」is a condition that is possible to be done while being able to go out.

When the meal ends, and after my mama puts me in the bath, I will be sleeping with mama and papa.

Since I've been able to walk, though I've received a room of my own that they have prepared, but since mama is worried about me since I'm still 1 year old, then I have been sleeping together with them often.

Mama is untying her ponytail after bathing. Papa has already gotten up from the bath earlier than us and is now in a deep sleep. He isn't snoring as he is sleeping quietly.

「Hiroto, though mama says so a while ago, but if Hiroto wants to do it by all means, then I'll allow you to go out for a bit. Don't go out too far alright」

「I-is it really alright? A while ago, you were fixated on not letting me out so much」

「Though papa says so a while ago, while taking a walk with you Hiroto, I've made a lot of friends right? To those people too, when mama goes alone in the town, they would be worried much about you Hiroto. Hey, Grandpa Valdez too, since his grandchild is now being independent, he now wants to greatly spoil you Hiroto」

(Valdez-san.....was it so. After helping us a while back, I haven't met him yet.....)

「However, it's really dangerous to go out of town alone after all. Hiroto, please wait for a bit more. Then, you can go play with Ash-kun and Stella-chan in Elena-san's house. If Onii-san and Onee-chan is with you then I'll be able to not worry and let you go outside」

「Eh.....I-I'm, not really good with, kids.....」

「Since Hiroto is also a kid, then it's important for you to play with other kids. If you let yourself get spoiled by elder sisters too much then you'd become a useless adult you know? When Leona-chan becomes able to walk then neatly play with her」

(Leona.....that's right. When she becomes able to walk and talk, then I have to talk to her.....)

Can I do that well, is a thought that stood previously. Rather than that, what should I talk about with her, and if I talk to Leona, but she doesn't understand anything more than me, even though I'm curious too.

「How did you do? For you to be thinking like that」

「Ah.....uu, yes. I understand, I'll play with Leona if I can」

「There is no such thing as if I can. Since you're a docile child, then you'll surely get along. Ah, are you feeling shy?」

「Yo-you're wrong.....」

「Fufufu.....you're getting embarrassed. It's alright you know, it's alright to say your secrets to mama. However, papa was right on what he said.....comparing Hiroto's mind growth, you seem to be faster compared to me from when I was a child」

An embarrassing thing is embarrassing even if you say it. However, there is a reason why I can't obediently come in contact with Leona.

Leona's smile looks a lot like Hina's. When she called out my name, I couldn't get the happenings yesterday out of my head.

「Fufufu.....we should slowly go to sleep now. Hiroto has to sleep more and grow up more right. To become like papa」

「Y-yes.....good night, mama」

「Goodnight, Hiroto」

Mother kisses my cheeks. She laid a blanket on me up to my shoulder afterwards. Though there weren't any futon in this different world, but mats exist here. Though there weren't beds made out of springs, but since we use a bag filled with feathers or grain instead of the mat, if anything, it felt more like a bed than a futon in its snugness. Since mama dries it off in the sun multiple times on the week, it always smelled good when I'm sleeping on it.

(ED: My manly tears are flowing...)

Though it's the smell of an herb that washes a body and smell of someone, it's a thing that symbolizes mama. She would be relieved and fall asleep at once when I get on the bed with them.

「.....Hiroto, though it has completely changed into the weaning food, are you

okay?」

「Yes.....If mama is the one who will make it then anything will be delicious」

「I see.....that's good. Since the dishes I've been able to make has increased, eventually, when you are able to eat the same things we are eating.....then I'll make a delicious one for you.....」

Mama has become sleepy. Since she works all day long every day, she's likely to fall asleep earlier than me. Since my activity limit is when it becomes 9 PM, I wasn't worried about my fast growing lifestyle.

「.....suu. suu.....」 (TLN: Sleeping sounds)

The sleeping face of my 19 year old mama is still, though this is what I'm

saying, but there's like an innocent cherubic girl remained.

When finishing the first degree lactation, there's no returning any longer. Usually that is so, and with the reason for me to raise my elegance skill, I didn't have the will to continue pestering mama.

However, I've received milk from various people for the reason of getting skills, and though I thought that I should end getting it from mama, I also now have a feeling of reflecting my action in addition now too.

With the sense of being protected by mama is what I receive as they gave me everything in happiness. However it is necessary for me to become independent for even a bit earlier.

「.....Nnn. Come over here a bit more, Hiroto. It's cold right」

「Ah.....Y-yes. Thank you, mama」

Mama drew me closer when she thought I am asleep as she buried my face in

her chest. When I looked up, her eyes are closed, and her eyelashes trembled a bit. However when her sleep gradually becomes deep, those movements lessens too.

(.....Though it's hell when breasts are in my presence.....)

And so my mind hasn't become tranquil yet since it was filled with conflict that I couldn't say. I part ahead of time with my parents and when it is necessary to sleep in my own room, I would take care of it somehow. Since those two are still young, especially Ricardo papa who is really enduring himself variously. Though when I hear his sleeping breath, it seems that his desire to sleep still wins.



Though the pressure of mama's chest and my conflict were still with me, it seems that I already fell asleep when I noticed it. First of all when mama awakens, she would change my clothes before starting the preparations of the meal. Papa would also get up and light a fire in the boiler used for cooking.

Papa does his preparations to go out after finishing breakfast and proceeded to the direction of the forest. Papa is a lumberjack, and besides from delivering the wood he cut to the merchant, he would also sell firewood in the town.

At the time when a new building will be built in the town, the demand for wood would grow serious at that time. When Sarasa's husband Heinz-san pairs up with papa and reaches the forest, he would give a condition to papa that he has to fight off the beasts they encounter with him while searching for lumber trees.

Heinz-san is a trap expert, and since he's an owner of a technology that can

hunt a large beast with just a single knife, but even though I wanted him to show me, but it seems I haven't been blessed with a chance to see it.

After papa goes out, mama hangs out the washed clothes and a single kind of housework is finished. While I also helped her, it became midday already. Because our house is wide, even just cleaning it is considerably difficult.

While in my seat at lunch time, Mama baked me a fresh bread and tore it up and fed it to me while having some herself. Though I can already do it by myself, Mother would eat the hard part herself while feeding me the white soft parts. I'm really thankful for this since I haven't grown any teeth yet. I can't eat anything that isn't soft anyways.

「If I take it this noon, then mama will be weaving today. Since Elena-san entrusted me with a work while in a hurry to go out, then it would be bad for me to not finish it by the end of the day」

「Ah.....o-okay. Farewell」

「Well even if you say that, I'll only be going to my work room. Since I'll be concentrating then maybe I won't hear you even if you call out to me, then just ring the bell several times okay. When the maid Sue-san is here, though you may ask her for anything, but don't be too selfish ok」

「Yes, I understand」

Since Sue-san is a maid that the guild has dispatched and she seems to have been originally working at the capital. Her age is lower than mama by one, and since she's a serious person who only talks a bit, and would do more work than what she's told, then mama has trusted her completely. Her appearance is slender but her physique level is high, and that is why she can do heavy work like drying out the mat in ease. In her appearance that demonstrates power proportionally to her figure, there was something that would be always overwhelmed.

Is it because I don't really know her well yet, I couldn't communicate with her well. Since 「Chraisma」 doesn't take too long and I've also turned off charm these days, but though I can already speak usually and the favorability rises with it, I'm still bad at talking so frankly talking to a silent girl like her is a very tall hurdle for me.

(However.....today, it can't be like that. If I can receive her cooperation.....)

Though I'm not sure if she'll listen to what I will say, but nothing would start if I won't try it.

I'm already, in this house of ours, have become impossible to satisfy the range with the guardian's glance. During this whole life of mine, I have accustomed myself to this different world every day, and I had no choice because I wanted to walk around on my own feet.



When mama said that Sue-san is going to come, and she'll be entrusting me to her while she works, so she left to do her weaving. Though it's possible for her to show it, I didn't want to obstruct her as much as possible. Though I can

see that weaving is a mechanical work, but it's actually a delicate technology and a high level of concentration is needed for it.

「.....Young master, how did you do?」

Sue-san calls me 「Young Master」. I've recalled a national literature from my previous life, but since a 「Maid Servant」 comes out of that novel, I was thinking if her position was near to that of a maid.

Her black hair reaches down to her back, and a round like gem is attached to two ribbons that brings it together. Her height is average based on the women that I know and the long skirt of her maid clothes suited her tall figure.

She's always looking disinterested and her emotional ups and downs are not much. I thought that she didn't like me so much at first but it seems she treats everyone the same way.

「Uh, uhmm.....I-I, Uhmm.....」

Thus, I forgot what I was gonna say. Was I gonna ask if she's selling those maid outfit, Was I gonna ask where is Sue-san's hometown, and ideas that I didn't want to ask her come out of my head.

「.....please say it slowly」

Please think slowly on what you want to say, is what it looks like she means. She crouched down to me and faithfully waited for me.

Even though her color doesn't bear any feelings, but it isn't cold, is what those mysterious eyes are like. When she faces me with her beautiful features, I somewhat became embarrassed very much.

(I-if I don't calm down.....Uhhh, What was it again, the thing I want to ask of her.....Yeah, that's right)

「Sue-san, Uhm, uhh, I, want to ask you.....」

「You want me to wash your hands huh. Then I shall humbly oblige」

「I-.....」

Sue-san held me up and tried to take me to the rest room. Even though I didn't ask her for her to take care of me DOWN THERE, she seems to have misunderstood because I was nervous.

And in between that, I couldn't resist and just let her help me urinate. Oh my gosh, this is so embarrassing.....I can't get married anymore since she has seen

it firmly.

Yep, it's not probably weird for a 1 year old like me to be helped in these kinds of things. Though even if I went outside naked then no one would get angry but mama and papa might get embarrassed by that. Streaking is not good, it's absolutely not good.

While I was ignoring what I was thinking previously, Sue was wiping the vase on the table in the living room while her cheeks were blushing.

「.....I apologize, young master. I seem to have jumped to a hasty conclusion」

「Ye-yeah. Well it's not like I was nervous or anything」

「However, it's not good to accumulate those kinds of things」

「Uh, well.....Th-thanks for that. I'll be asking of you again」

「Yes. Please ask of me anytime」

There is a possibility that a 1 year old will become infatuated with the hole in the rest room, and that is indeed a comprehensible reason so they are thinking that a 1 year old like me would be endangered to go alone to the toilet. I miss the small danger in the foreign style rest room.

「Uh, uhm.....If I say this then, would Sue-san, be angry?」

「.....What is it? If it's a request of the young master, then I won't get angry at first」

If you say it like that then my heart won't stop from beating so fast. MY HEART RESONATES! THE HEAT'S ENOUGH TO BURN! Wait this is not the right time to be saying that.

Though I could likely see it in the room but it's actually the opposite. Even if I wanted to talk to her occasionally but I forgot to think that we were unrelated.

What am I saying? I'm not good at conversing with people so.....I understand, even if I match up my face with theirs and spoke to them, I still can't avoid being misunderstood.

Since I have sufficiently not looked away from people as much as I can, and if I timidly look at her, Sue-san has finally moved and looked at me. She didn't fret but was amazed.

「.....Young master is really looking at the outside well huh. Even if you go out to the garden, and you seem to want to go outside.....is that what you want?」

「.....Y-yes.....I want to go outside. The-therefore.....Sue-san.....」

「.....So you want to hide it from madam huh. However I have been ordered to watch the young master. Even if that is what the young master is asking, I cannot easily let you」

Well that's right.....yeah. If I don't use my skills as I thought.....and though it's success rate is low, but I can do nothing but use 「Request」.

◆Log◆

•You have used 「Request」 into 《Sue》.

This is the first time I've used 「Request」 after I learned how to speak. Then, a different change has appeared compared to the time when I was a baby.

(This feeling.....inside my head, the words that I should say floats in my mind. Was 「Request」 able to do this?)

Though I heard that in the case when the target is in the charmed state then 「Request」 was the strongest unconditional skill for it, but it wasn't just that at all. If there was a thing like this, then I should have verified the effects of each of my skills.

「Sue-san, A little bit of time would be alright since mama is working right now. If mama goes out of her work room and I'm not here, then I shall.....uhm, then just say that a friend visited and he went over to the place of that friend」

「A friend.....It was Sarasa-san if I'm not mistaken. Are you talking about her daughter Leona-chan?」

「Yeah, uhm.....well in the case of Sarasa-san coming to our house then that lie won't be effective.....」

「.....Young master, your words come out smoothly like it's natural for you.....
As I thought, compared with the other children, your growth is much more
faster. This is what it means to be a precious genius huh」

It isn't impossible for her to react like that. For a kid who still doesn't have any
teeth to speak so fluently.

Though Sue-san looked at me and wondered for a short while, she gazed
upon the direction of the work room where mama was in.

「The madam would be worried if she learns of the young master's
absence.....However for one, there is a way. But we would need the
cooperation of Serra-san or Sarasa-san which are the friends of young master.
Do you understand the meaning of my words?」

「Ye-yes.....Sue-san, it is alright for you to not hold back. Since I can already
roughly understand what adults are talking about」

「I respectfully understand. Then, please leave it to me. If it's other children,

then I would never let a 1 year old go outside but.....but since Hiroto-sama understand what I'm saying, but you still say that you want to go out. I want to respect those feelings of yours, and that is what I'm thinking. Though I want to go out together with the young master, but no one would be left to explain it to the madam. Please forgive me for that」

I didn't think that I can be much of a speaker. Even without Charisma, if I tell it to someone with all I have, then my feelings won't be disregarded.

I'm so glad that I just stared at Sue-san. While she didn't change her facial expression, she picked me up and patted my back gently.

「Please don't do anything dangerous. If it's the young master, then I believe that I won't need to worry」

「.....Thanks. I didn't think that you would absolutely listen to me」

「Yes, the young master shouldn't go outside in reality. Young master, please return as soon as possible. To go out and learn, it won't be late if you let time pass for a bit」

(.....your worries, I painfully understand it. However, it's not possible for me to stop)



Sue brought me down in the ground, and saw me off as I finally went outside of my house alone.

「Uwaa.....a.....」

I reflexively said so. Looking at this world with this small body, it seemed to be extraordinarily wide.

The skies are high, the clouds float quietly, and the breeze shook the leaves from the garden gently.

I for the first time, have recalled the time when I first started up Eternal Magia. That oblique overview type with a scarce depth which is that world which is now extending infinitely in my presence.

Though I staggered a bit when my head felt a bit heavy at the beginning but it's not so now. However my steps are narrow and with this height, I wonder if I looked like I was walking restlessly. If I would be found by a person usually, then though I would be brought back——At that time, I had the skill that I acquired when I was a baby.

◆Log◆

- You have invoked the skill 「Stealth Steps」. Your presence has disappeared.

The action skill that can be acquired with the Thief 10 level, Stealth Steps. One would be in the hidden state when this is used, and they won't detect me as long as I don't attack, so others won't recognize me. If I use this then even if I normally walk in the road, I won't be caught and taken back is what I thought——but after I thought of that.

(Ah.....Sarasa-san.....Uwaa!)

Sarasa-san passed through my house and was going to the church it seems, but she didn't notice my presence and just passed at me and continued on the road. Her knee length skirt shook buoyantly while I have seen her white legs to my heart's content.

She's taking Leona with her to the church apparently. Leona didn't notice my presence too as she is being held by her mother while being quiet.

(Color pink huh.....Pink dyes are valuable in this world.....wait, this isn't the time to indulge in my thoughts)

I switched my feelings as I restrained my feeling of wanting to go with Sarasa-sana and I faced to the direction of the town.

There are many things that I have to do. One of those things is what I wanted

to accomplish today.



I headed for the market, then I looked for the appearance of Valdes. After he helped us once, when Valdes sees my mama and me in the market, he would come and call us. At that time, though he said that he often buys and eats grilled meat in the stall that comes into the market in the noon..... it's still mid-afternoon, so he's still not here indeed.

While I am thinking so, I fortunately found the appearance of Valdes. Because of the simple table seat that has been put out to the storefront in the stall, while eating the grilled meat with an attached mushroom, he was talking with

the man of a middle age who seems to be his companion.

「Recently, haven't the monsters that are waiting outside increased. Valdes-san, has not the order for the armor increased as of late?」

「Yeah, though it certainly increased, but I won't be making my charges cheaper. If I undertake it only by the price the same as the current, then I won't become very busy as much」

「Hahaha, you're still on your own pace even at work. I would bring out my apprentices and I would arrange the armor with the number of protectors. It would still sell even if the quality is at medium degree」

「I put my soul in the hammer that I use to forge steel, I what I always say right. If I oppositely say it, it would yield a sufficient quality when I do that. I won't sell any 『Inferior』 things, since it would be used to kill right」

「Ge.....」

「What is it? Surely, Have you been selling 『Inferior』 things.....You foolish man! Take responsibility and return those!」

「I-I understand, if the people who bought that says it then I'll change their weapons with usual ones free of charge. You haven't change huh Valdes-san」

「Isn't that natural. If you look at the blacksmith of Mizzere cheaply, then the adventurers won't come near it either. And if I do that then my business would go up」

Apparently, Valdez-san's standpoint is respected with all of the blacksmiths in town. When I looked at his status, his blacksmith skill is considerably high, so I thought that if I would get my first weapon then it should be made by Valdez-san.

After Valdez-san has finished eating, he separated from his companions and returned to his workshop. Valdez-san's workshop is a five minutes walk from the market, and it stands out in the back alley too and a splendid metal signboard is outside of it. 『Valdes • Solliudas Smithing Workshop』 is what it says. The opening time of the store, is written in it too which says you can go inside anytime you want.

(I'll be obstructing in.....Oh, its dark)

I opened the door of the workshop and descended down underground. While relying on the torches that are installed in the stone walls, I went down the stairs timidly.

Thereupon, Valdes-san who just came back has placed a metal ingot in the hearth and has begun to strike at it. He has deep wrinkles and has a long white abundant beard which made him look like an elderly person who is saving it up and his face is being illuminated with the hearth's fire.

When Grandpa Valdes takes out the metal from the hearth, he started to strike at it with his hammer. The metal changed its shape in a moment where its rough shape is being straightened.

(.....What an awesome skill. So this is what a blacksmith master does.....)

Even if you use the blacksmith master's skill in the game, how would the armor is made? But how it is forged is not described. The blacksmith master's work in this different world, I knew that it is as an act with an actual labor.

The metal that is now red hot is stroked, it is cooled off with water and It extends it bit by bit. It seems like Grandpa Valdes is making a meat knife. It's not like the one usually used in cooking but the large knife that the butcher uses to cut the bone of the meat.....and though it seems like it can be used as a weapon, I as a 1 year old kid would look like a horror movie if I equipped that.

(Well, any kind of weapon wouldn't be suitable for a 1 year old kid like me)

At my current phase, I didn't want an exaggerated weapon. If it can be invoke my axe skills then it would be alright——and if that's possible, I can practice my axe skills until my mana runs out and I'll be an expert in axe mastery.

For the time being, it is necessary for me to turn off my hidden state for him to notice me. I summoned the window in my mind and turned off the skill.

◆Log◆

▪You have cancelled the skill 「Stealth Steps」. You have been released from the「Hidden」 state!

「Fuu.....Hm?」

Before I was aware of it, Valdes has already completed in attaching a wooden grip on the edge of the knife. He placed it in a cloth and suddenly looked at me.

「Ooh.....Oooh, oohh.....!」

「Uh, uhmm, Va-Valdes-san.....It's been a long time, desu」

「Oooh.....how did this happen.....!」

After Valdes raised a voice of admiration he went to the place I stood at. And then he took me up to his arms.

「Hiroto boy, though I've heard from your father and mother that you're healthily growing but don't tell me that you came here by yourself? That's a very worrisome matter. For a small child like you to be wandering around like this, it won't be strange if you would get caught.」

「I'-I'm sorry.....but I really wanted to go to Grandpa Valdes' place too」

「Muu.....Though I've heard that you just had your first birthday. Have you already understood how to speak like this? Has a human's growth been this fast.....」

Valdes-san's race which are the dwarfs have a long life but their growth is slow compared to the human's fast growth. But even if I say that, for a 1 year old like I to speak fluently like this then it won't be strange for anyone to feel uncomfortable with me.

「Well, we can't do anything since you're already here. For you to say that you wanted to go to this old man's place, I'm really glad that you said that. However, you shouldn't go near to that hearth alright. And it's not good to look at the fire in the hearth directly since it would worsen your eye sight」

「Y-yes.....I understand. I'll be careful as grandpa says」

「Yep, alright. For the time being, I'll prepare some drinks. I'll just make my grandchild make something」

Even though Valdes-san's grandchild looks like she's in her thirties but she looked a woman with half of that age. After she came here with a fruit juice, she gave me a hug and went out of the workshop. It's bad to obstruct grandpa's work, is what grandpa Valdes said——which seems to be the regulations of the Solliudas.

「Though I thought that I should make you something for your birthday, I've forgotten about it while doing other things. With it, I didn't know what would make Hiroto boy happy 」

「Uh, uhmm.....I-it's alright if it's just a toy like, but I want an Axe.....」

「An Axe? Oh, Ooh. Though I can make an Axe like the one your father uses, but certainly, I can make a toy like axe too」

「Really!? 」

「Of course. Alright Hiroto boy, show me your hands.....Hmm, if it's this small then, then the handle would considerably be thin. Though I can't make the edge of the blade be able to cut but I can still shape it into a broad axe」

「Yes! Thank you, Granpa! 」

「Then wait for a bit. If it's just this then it would only take me a little bit for

me to make it」

「Can I watch you make it? 」

「You won't settle down if you can't see it right? Well it's alright. Just don't get near too much or you would get burned」

After Grandpa Valdes puts his rough hand on my head and says that, he chose a metal which glow a silver dull light, in which he used some tongs to put it in the hearth, and he began to heat it. And thus he took out a red hot metal and he strike at it with a hammer that is much smaller than the one a while ago.

「For just a bit, the form has already taken shape. If you make a mistake in your strike then it would only be a normal hardened iron. It won't be good if you don't hold on to the shape of it in your head. For it to be appropriate for its master's hands, a toy like Axe.....well even if I make it with all I got, It's not a bad thing to do this once in a while」

While Grandpa Valdes is speaking, he inserted the metal in the hearth several times, he strikes at it, and cools it, then he puts it in the hearth again. Though I think that it's alright for him to not give it too much strength, since there is no blade and its size is small, but I would still be happier if he made a genuine axe for me.

◆Log◆

- You are watching the blacksmith master's work.....
- You felt like you are about to acquire the 「Blacksmith」 skill.

The conditions for someone to acquire the blacksmith skill are to sell many armor in a blacksmith shop or let them mend your armor or make you a personal armor or weapon. Since I'm inside the workshop while he's making it, I'm able to satisfy the condition to acquire the said skill. Though I'm thinking that there is no necessity for me to get that skill since Grandpa Valdes is here but if I'm able to acquire it then it would be better that way. The repair skill that can be acquired with the Blacksmith skill level 20「Maintenance」 is a very handy skill in emergencies.

In the meantime, Grandpa Valdes has made the toy axe with an astonishing swiftness. When he finished cooling it off with enthusiasm, Grandpa Valdes puts the axe in the wood that is inside a cloth and he put it on the table in his workshop and showed it to me. In the extent which it can be held in my small hands, it is really a small axe.

「Even if I call it a toy axe, it would still hurt if you strike with it so be careful with it. 」

「Yes.....I understand. Grandpa, Can I try to hold it? 」

「Of course. If it's heavy, then I can lighten it a bit」

Since he has the sense of the weapon maker by all means, he seems to be thinking of its practicality.

◆Log◆

- You have put the 「Silver Toy Axe」 in your hand.
- You have equipped the 「Silver Toy Axe」.

Though I'm holding an Axe, even if you call it a small metal, this would normally feel a heavy for such a small hand, but it doesn't feel heavy at all. Since my Axe master is at 10, I can already equip axes, but though I'm able to equip even a larger Axe——this is already the limit of my physique and I didn't really need a large one too.

(If I'm able to use the wood chop skill then it won't matter even if there's no edge in the blade. Even with a Toy Axe, if I could cut some firewood then I would be able to raise my skill up)

Then I'll be able to help with the wood chopping chore. Since it's a skill that can be used to chop up wood to make timber, I'd be able to get 3 birds with one stone.

However when I actually invoke the skill then what might happen——that is, it might become a spectacle if I used it like magic. It seems that I need to raise my skill where no one would see me. With papa, though he wants his son to understand him earlier, but rather than saying that his son is a genius, he is having this abnormal feeling of being intimidated by him.

It's possible that they would likely understand if I explained my circumstances to them honestly, about me getting reincarnated to this world but that alone is the only thing that I didn't want to reveal to my parents even to the last minute and so I thought that I didn't have to say it.

「Hohoho, even if one would call it a toy but it really fits you. As expected of the son of that man」

Granpa Valdes is in a good mood as he patted my head. Even though his hands were like a ragged rock, he didn't have any bad aura while patting me.

「Don't swing it too much. If and only if Hiroto boy gets into a dangerous situation then you can freely use it. Even if some calls it small but if you swing it with all your might then it would become a scary weapon」

「Okay, I understand」

I shall already try to fight against the weakest ranking monsters, and though I'll be having a trial battle of a 1 year old using skills to fight off monsters——but when I honestly say it, I don't necessarily think it's correct.

「If it breaks then you should just come over to my place and I'll fix it. Though normally this would cost someone but I'll keep it free until Hiroto boy grows up. Next, then you should learn to use an axe like Ricardo and help in cutting up wood. However for you to grow up like that, how many several years would it take」

(Thank you, Grandpa. However, I can already use 『Wood Chop』)

Grandpa Valdes raised me up and cuddled me. Even if I've become able to walk, I would still be treated as a baby.

When one would see such gentle eyes, it would seem that they'd get excited of me.

But if I go out once, then I won't be quiet. One after another, the things that I wanted to do come out and didn't stop.



When I got out and tried to get out of the back alley, a single woman tried to pass at my presence and stopped.

「.....Hmm? 」

(Sh-shit. I forgot to activate Stealth Steps.....!)

「Wh-why are you in such a place like this.....well if it isn't Hiroto boy. Perhaps, have you become lost? 」

The person who has discovered me is Elena-san. Incidentally, she and also Mellone-san's shop are also near here.

「Ah.....N-no. Today, uh, uhm.....」

「Haha, have you come here to play since you got bored inside your house huh. There was a time when our Ash was like that.....that child went out to play with the cat near our house. For Hiroto boy to come here from your house, you're quite an adventurer huh. You're also mischievous too, but you don't look that part」

「Hawawa.....」

When Elena-san lifts me in her arms, she looked at me with a smile. As usual, she's such a beautiful woman.....She has an appearance of an unusual exotic person in this town but while her eyes are a bit unusual, her insight is strong. And then her clothes are always holding those large breasts of hers in which I'll be in the state of approaching her cleavage soon when she lifts me up to her arms.

「Since this is a special happening then how about I introduce you to our child」

「Ah, uhm, I can't.....If I don't go home sooner then」

「Is that so? Ahh, Remillia is near here huh. Then just tell her to bring you to our place so you can play with the children in our house. Since I also have some work I'll be asking on her then she might come over tomorrow」

「Ye-yes, I understand. Thank you, Elena-san」

「Fufu.....You've become cuter when you learned how to talk. Since this is a special happening, then how about you stop whispering like that. Look at the person's eye and don't be timid. Do you understand? 」

「.....Yes. Is this alright? Elena-san」

I firmly looked at Elena-san. Though she had a smiling face at first but a subtle change appeared to her expression.

Her cheeks became dyed red and she didn't overlook me. She looked down on her breasts while worrying a bit and she gently place me down to the ground. If it's usual, she would think that Remillia mama is near here, and though it seems like she's trying to take me——but it looks like she won't be letting me escape.

◆Log◆

- 《Elena》's charmed state has continued.
- 《Elena》is waiting for your command. Will you command her? YES／NO

「About this scene where you saw me here, let this be a secret from mama alright」

「.....Ah. That's a little bit dishonest. Well, if Hiroto boy says it then I shall abide」

「Thank you. I think that I'll be indebted to Elena-san from now on」

「For you to say you'll be indebted to me.....Even for a 1 year old, how did you remember such a word. Really now, you're making me blush.....」

She noticed at once as to what I was saying and she united her arms and raised me up. She opened her clothes further from the collar and her great complexion was laid bare in which I caught the sight of the base of the large dual mountains.

「.....Since this is a good opportunity, for only a bit in here.....since there are no people here at the moment」

Her switch has completely been flipped. Well since her charmed state continued and though this can't be avoided.....

(Am I still allowed to suckle up on her even if I'm 1 year old now.....However, this is really helpful for me)

When I became a 1 year old, my hp would decrease by 1 every time I did an activity for 15 minutes. Weariness can also affect someone's HP. Though I'll eventually won't feel any weariness from walking but since I've taken a meal regularly and it's necessary to take a rest to recover HP.

With the back alley's covering, Elena went to the blind spot where no one would see her and she skillfully took out her breasts while carrying me. Though she's not light brown like Monica-san but her skin was a bit thin from after getting sun burnt and her usually unexposed breasts has remarkably reflected in my sight as white mountains——is what I calmly analyzed from it but it's pretty big for a fact.

Being breastfed by a mother who was just passing by, is what can I say about it, but isn't this intensely wrong, but there's no helping it even if I worried now is what I wanted to say with a defiant attitude. I'm also curious about the HP decreasing by 1, but I wasn't desiring to suckle too.....

「.....Since it has been a long time then it's become this irritated. Though Remillia said this too, but there's something else that I feel while breastfeeding you.....right. I think that it's a mysterious feeling」

「I-is that so.....? 」

「It is so, wait that's not it. Even if you use a cute look.....Hey, hurry up and suckle it with your lips. Do you not want to do it? 」

「Y-yes. Thank you.....When I grow up for a bit more, then I won't be doing this anymore」

「Mnn.....That is, well that is true. However since you're still small right now so a boy like you should worry and say those words.....Mnnhn.....」

She presented the other side of her breasts as she said that so I suckled on it while looking at her face. I've been partly prudent recently, I couldn't describe the sweetness of it after a long time. Was it this delicious was my impression of it.

◆Log◆

- You are now receiving 《Elena》's [Breastfeed] skill. Your HP has been recovered.

- You have a feeling that your 「Merchant」 skill will go up.

One could hear a bit of water droplets from the back alley as Elena-san leaked

out a sweet but suffocating like sigh. She seems like she's knows that she shouldn't let out a large voice with people passing by while her facial expression was indescribably amorous.

(If I continue to keep on suckling.....wait, that's too much. My goal would face another direction like that you know, myself)

「.....Is your stomach already full? My child has already been weaned so you don't have to hold back you know」

「Y-yeah.....It's alright. Elena-san would get a cold if you keep your breasts outside」

I put an end to suckling at Elena-san's breasts. While she put up a face of reluctance, I couldn't restrain myself to just think it's my imagination. If she still had enough mana then I truly would have wanted to continue too.

「.....When you became able to speak then it seems like you've been haggling at me.....Sooner or Later, I think that you'll make a lot of women cry though. It really isn't possible for me to tell this to Remillia-san huh, these kinds of things right here」

Though I thought that Elena-san is a lively mother but sometimes her tone can be this tender and I couldn't say it to her that I liked it. No, even if I say like but I'm not saying that I love it.

——Wait, that idea is 「Precocious」 or 「Haggling」would what it look like.

「When you're going to play together with Ash and Stella then please play with me too if it's okay with you.....」

「Y-yes.....Of course I'll do that」

「Fufufu, would you look at that, Hiroto boy is considerably eager for that. I was a little bit worried if I was forcing you. Then I won't be worrying about anything anymore alright」

When Elena-san said so gladly, she took me up and cuddled while patting my back.

And after she has satisfied herself while admiring me, she went back to her home ahead. I who became alone activated my 「Stealth Steps」 and headed towards the last destination for today.



Though it's been 1 hour since I went out of my house, a considerable dense amount of time has been spent by me. Since mama said that she couldn't go out of her work room until evening so I still have some time left.

The destination that I'm facing towards is the adventurer guild. Thanks to the Adventurer skill that I have received from Anna Marie-san, I had the qualification to receive beginner tier quests from the guild. However, if I converse with someone with my age like this then they would call out the Adventurer guild head in which I would likely be taken home.

(Then only for this time, I'll be relying on my Charm skill.....)

I'll charm an adventurer with my charm skill and make them my companion. I'll make that person form a party with me and he or she will be the one who'll accept the quest for me instead. Though it's alright for me to divide the reward

but since I didn't want any item or money for now, the information that I can obtain by finishing a quest is my priority.

However since I'm just a 1 year old kid, I'm not sure If I have anything to contribute to a party.....As I thought so, It would be cumbersome If I can't prove myself that I'm able to participate in battles.

(.....Hmm?)

I looked at the direction of the entrance of the guild and the sight of a young female warrior who was calling out people came into my view.

「Uh, Uhmmm, I am called Wendy • Bell! If it is alright with anyone, then please form a party with me and go on an adventure with me.....」

A pair consisting of a rear guard and a vanguard is what that Wendy female warrior is trying to form——though she should be called a girl warrior for her age——is what she's being voicing about.

「Show us your Guild card. The negotiations will be after that」

「Uwa, yes.....uhm, I still has just been made so.....」

「Hah, Look at this fellow's rank, it says G! For you to suddenly enter an F rank party, that's too much for your delusions, kid! 」

「Dahahahaha, don't say that too much bruh. She's a rookie ain't she? Little girl, it's alright if you just prepare some tea you know. Though your share of the work would just be that」

「It's alright if you want to join us with a quest you know. Though I'm not sure if when we'd be interested to join you though」

「Th-that is.....I-I'll do my best so! I learned how to use a sword in a knight school so even if I look like this.....」

「Ah alright alright, If you turn into a rank F then we'll think about it. We're also busy so we'll be seeing yah」

The four person party refused and went out of the guild.

(Well, there's no helping it since all G ranks are assumed to be newbies, so they would be seen as too haughty for F rankers.....That makes me a bit mad)

Parties like that might only be flattering with parties higher than E rank. Even for a G rank like that Wendy, I can see potential in her rather than those guys. She has a straightforward eyes and her equipment is quite good. Though her helmet which has a horn attached to it doesn't suit her.

「.....」

(.....Hmm?)

That one party a little while ago, the last person who didn't say anything bad to Wendy halted but didn't enter the guild. Though none could tell since a mask is applied to its face, but it seems like a girl——Though that was what I judged from her body line.

「I'm sorry for that alright. For my companion's impoliteness, allow me to apologize instead」

「Eh.....Ah, n-no, I'm alright! 」

「It's not difficult to raise the rank to F rank. You should do anything unreasonable if possible and just strengthen your ground. You shall be assisted in the shadows by yours truly」

(.....Did she just say “yours truly”? That person, though she’s a woman)

When I caught on how she called herself, I instinctively wanted to call her to stop. That masked woman might perhaps be a thaumaturgy user— —if that’s so then.

「.....Hahhh. As expected, it’s not good huh.....However, I cannot give up here -de arimasu.....! 」

Wendy who dropped her shoulders entered the guild for a while. And thus she went out after a bit in high spirits.

(For someone to go up to F rank, did they have to accept requests.....Is she alright? It feels like she’d be in danger)

Even though a one year old kid like me who is wandering aimlessly is more dangerous, I thought for a minute and decided to follow Wendy.

Even if I didn’t use Charm and asked her to make a party with me is what I think I can do. Since I didn’t need to worry about being seen by other people in the forest and if I discover a monster then I’ll be able to confirm if my fighting prowess suits the numerical value of my skills.

(This forest today, I wonder how many monsters are here.....Though it would be good if there are only weak monsters.....)

「OI, Wait for a moment! You there, I should have declared that you are with my party! Don't go there alone! 」

「.....I-I'm alright -De arimasu! I'll be joining my companions inside the forest - De arimasu! 」

「OI! Dammit, and this is why young people recently.....Oi, is there anyone who can go inside the forest! ? 」

Though the bald guild chief came out and stopped Wendy, She didn't listen and went alone. "I'll be joining my companions inside the forest", what a tough bluff.

And from the guild's side, they don't seem to have a new adventurer that will help.....It's like, I have this bad feeling about this.

(Surely, without even knowing the monsters well, did she accept a dangerous request.....For a party to be required, that would only mean that a boss monster would appear in the request.....!)

I ran after Wendy to not lose sight of her. The people in the surroundings might get surprised at my current speed——I remembered the pet dog I kept from my previous life. With my body, they'd get surprised of my nimbleness. Surely for me to resemble his movement speed——I'd be laughing right now objectively speaking.

(Don't lay a hand on a dangerous monster, Wendy-san.....!)



Meadows are spread afar from the west of Mizerre and there is a forest in addition. After reaching the meadows, though I could see Wendy's back from

afar, I managed to not lose sight of her.

When she entered the forest, she fought against a rabbit first of all.

「Haaaaa.....-De arimasu! 」

◆Log◆

- 《Wendy》 attacked with 「Mow down」 skill!
- 《Fake Rabbit》 received 32 damage! The fake rabbit has been knocked down!

She pulled out her Iron long sword and attacked with the 「Mow Down」 skill. Judging with the amount of damage she dealt, Her level is still low——and even with the bonus damage from Physique, only 15 damaged would be given. In a word, With a Physique 5——One's HP would be about 100.

(With this ability, it would be dangerous for her to face a slightly stronger monster.....is she gonna be alright.....?)

Of course it would be bad if I lent a hand in the first time as I watched Wendy's fight while being nervous.

「This is still an easy fight-de arimasu.....Until the Kobolt goes out, I shall plunge forward -de arimasu! 」

(WHA.....! ?)

After defeating the rabbit, I froze at the words that came out in Wendy's mouth as she stabbed the goblin that came out next.

Even I would wonder if she can actually defeat a goblin leader with her level, but a Kobolt Leader.....The leader's status is awfully higher than any others from the 「Kobolt Clan」.

(And Kobolts always call upon more companions with their 「Howling」 skill.....
I-is she really gonna be alright.....?)

「Seiyaaaaaaaa! 」

◆Log◆

- 《Wendy》attacked with 「Mow Down」 skill!
- 《Goblin》received 32 damage!
- 《Goblin Archer》received 30 damage!

However, the enemy who was aiming at the rear guard was rolled on and attacked them both is what I watched.

If the weapon skill Mow Down wasn't there, then she would lack a finishing blow——but if she put out her hand with the correct timing, then her abnormality would remarkably reflect.

(Should I have called Monica-neechan or Ricardo papa.....However, already.....)

While I was hesitating, the first kobolt appeared. Perhaps, the main target of the request that Wendy undertook was the one who is supervising this kobolt, The Kobolt Leader.

Kobolt is a beat which has a dog's face, an armor of pelt is fixed on their body, a stone club is held on its right hand and a rugged wood shield is equipped on their left hand. When that kobolt discovered Wendy's appearance, after it licked its lips, it promptly attacked her.

「Aooooon! 」

「Kuu.....! 」

◆Log◆

- 《Kobolt A》 attacked!
- 《Wendy》 caught the attack with her weapon. The endurance value of the weapon fell!

The Kobolt strike at her with its stone club. It was an attack that made the endurance of the weapon of the enemy fall when they can't defend the attack well and some say that this is a killer attack for newbies.

「What.....this is only a trifle thing -de arimasu! 」

◆Log◆

- 《Wendy》 attacked with 「Mow Down」 skill!

Wendy tried to make a counterattack. However, the kobolt's eyes sparkled and it moved its shield in its left hand.

「Garururu! 」

「Kyaaa.....! 」

◆Log◆

- 《Kobolt A》's 「Shield Parry」 has been invoked!
- It caused a fatal opportunity against 《Wendy》!

(Surely.....For a Kobolt's Shield Parry to be successful, that's impossible.....!)

Since the shield is rugged then it just meant that the Kobolt invoked the Shield Parry skill many times before——and that is the thing that Wendy and I didn't notice.

◆Log◆

- 《Kobolt A》 attacked!
- Critical Hit! 35 damage has been dealt to Wendy!
- Critical Effect! Wendy has entered the state of confusion.

「Ah.....kaha.....! 」

(This is bad.....!)

Wendy's armor has been pierced with the stone club of the Kobolt in which she was blown off to a tree's trunk from the strike's shock . Her helmet that she was wearing came off and her long hair that was kept in it got spread out.

「Haaaa, waaa.....I got careless.....de arimashita.....However.....」

Wendy tried to use her sword to stand up——However, her eyes got frozen with hopelessness.

◆Log◆

- 「Long Sword + 1」's endurance has reached 0 and has shattered.
- 《Wendy》 has a 「? Broken sword」 in her hand.

「Ah.....Ahhhh.....」

At the moment that Wendy pierced the ground with her sword, a crack was heard and the middle part of the sword broke. The sword would return to its original form when one would repair it, but though it's possible to use it as an equipment, it's damage is the lowest and one couldn't use weapon skills with it.

Wendy who continues to rely on her Mow Down skill has lost her means to keep on fighting. She isn't even able to stand up from her confusion state and she couldn't look at the kobolt who was walking towards her with its stone club.

「——Aoooooooooon! 」

◆Log◆

▪《Kobolt A》has invoked the 「Howl」 skill. Its voice has reached its companions.

▪《Kobolt leader》has appeared!

▪《Kobolt B》has appeared!

▪《Kobolt C》has appeared!

「no.....N-No.....I don't want this-de arimasu, I am, going to die in such a place like this.....」

The Kobolt Leader is taller than the other ones with a wound in its eye. Is that from an attack from the last subjugation attempt is what it seems to be the proof that it fought against an enemy with the same strength as it. And perhaps, it won at that fight.

With its appearance like that of a wolf, the Kobolt Leader has grey fur and it sent the other 3 kobolts to Wendy.

「Garururu.....! 」

「Kyaaaaaaa, Nuoooo, Nuooo.....! 」

The part that unites the armor of Wendy got skillfully torn by the fingernails of the enemy. What the Kobolts were doing was obvious——The Kobolt leader stick out its long tongue, it looked at Wendy with its bloodshot eyes filled with

lust like it was a carnivore looking at its prey.

「.....Don't come any closer.....P-please, don't come any closer.....! 」

Even if you appealed to it like that, it won't reach the ears of a beast. In the place in which the Kobolt leader tried to approach the distance where it was able to touch Wendy, something inside me snapped——but though it already got snapped a long time ago, I'm already at my limit.

(.....For my own standpoint, well that doesn't matter now. To save Wendy..... there is no choice other than that.....!)

For the purpose of having an advantageous battle for a bit, I used the skills that I can use. If I decided at it at once, I lost any hesitation in me.

◆Log◆

- You have invoked the skill 「Charm」.
- You have cancelled the skill 「Stealth Steps」. You have been released from the 「Hidden」 state!

「Hey monster! I'm over here! 」

「Eh.....! ? 」

◆Log◆

- 「Charisma」 has been invoked! 《Wendy》 has paid attention to you.
- 「Charm」 has been invoked! 2 Kobolts has failed to resist and has fallen into the state of Charmed.

「Garururu.....Gugaaaaa! 」

They boiled in anger from being interrupted and the Kobolt Leader howled. I saw as it looked up with its gigantic figure and I couldn't help but be overwhelmed.

(Can I win.....No, I can't do anything but win. I only have a single weapon skill that I can use.....but still.....!)

◆Log◆

▪Missere Meow has invoked 「Blessings from the Fairy cat」 skill! 《Hiroto》 has received the power of 「PLOT ARMOR」.)

「Gauuuu! 」

For my first enemy to be a kobolt——though it's a small fry, but if it's my first enemy after reincarnating, then by no means that it's just a small fry.

However in my hands is an Axe that Grandpa Valdes made. Even if it was a toy axe but if I borrowed the power of my skills then an enough fighting prowess can be given to me.....!

(——Here I come.....I can do this. I can absolutely do this.....!)

◆Log◆

▪You have unleashed 「Wood-Chop」!

Though it's a skill that was meant to divide a firewood, it's possible for it to be used as an attack too and it possessed a great power against 「Plant Type Monsters」. Though only twice from the original damage can be dealt to other types of monsters——but if you calculate it with the skill value that I had.

Physique 12 multiplied by 3, and in addition with the lowest value of the weapon amplification 1. 1 then——.

At the moment that the skill was invoked, my body moved on its own even though I didn't think of anything.

I entered the range of its bosom with my small body and raised my small axe while aiming at its torso and strike at it .

◆Log◆

▪《Kobolt A》received 45 damage! The Kobolt has been knocked down!

「Gyaaaaa! 」

(I'm able to fight it.....In that case.....!)

「.....He's amazing.....even though he's that small.....」

Wendy watched me with an amazed facial expression. Though I was ready for her to make a disgusted face at me.....but I was relieved for a moment.

However, there are still enemies remaining——the Kobolt Leader. With the me today, can I really defeat this kind of enemy or not.

(I can do nothing but try.....it's a small fry boss that's a little bit stronger than the Goblin Leader. If I could defeat a Kobolt then there's no way I can't defeat this too.....!)

「Gaaaaooooonnn! 」

The Kobolt leader strike with anger and its stone club at me who defeated its companion.

(I should be able to reduce the damage with my Physique.....However, I'm scared to try it, but this is.....)

「——『Goddess, bestow unto me your divine protection』! 」

◆Log◆

▪ You have used the skill 「Prayer of Divine Protection」! Your prayer has reached her and your Defense power has increased!

It is the skill that can be acquired with the Holy sword style skill 「Prayer of Divine Protection」. It is a skill that temporarily reduces the damage by 15 points——and if this is paired with my Physique's defensive effect then I could even nullify 39 damage.

◆Log◆

- The Kobolt Leader attacked!
- You have received 5 damage.

「Ku.....! 」

Though I caught the stone club's attack with my axe, my hand became numb and the impact got transmitted to me——however, the damage was trifling. I wouldn't die even if I received 30 attacks from him is what I confirmed to be so.

(TLN: Reminders-Hiroto -> Hp: 160／160)

「Ga.....garuu.....」

Though the Kobolt is a belligerent monster but it seems that its fighting spirit got sprained. The Kobolt Leader took one.....two steps backward.

「.....even though you were energetic a while ago, so are you alright? If you won't come at me, then I'll be the one coming for you」

「——Gishaaaaaaa! 」

And it seems like provoking is effective with monsters too. With that attack, it's clear that it would be strong with the Kobolt leader's equipment.

However the damage from my attacks wasn't high at all. If I used the Wood Chop for another 3 times— —and at the last minute, then I don't have a choice but to put it in my all to defeat it.



The fight extended for about five minutes. I waited for the Kobolt Leader to show an opening and I put in a solid damage.

◆Log◆

- You have unleashed 「Wood-chop」!
- 《Kobolt Leader》 received 37 damage! The Kobolt Leader has been knocked down!

「Gaaa.....a.....」

The Kobolt Leader fell on its knees, dropped its stone club and a light was shot from its whole body and it disappeared.

「Haaa, haaa.....Onee-chan, Are you alright.....? 」

「.....I.....Am I, seeing a dream.....? 」

When I went near the place where Wendy fell, tears got collected in her eyes and she reached at me with her arms. She confirmed my existence by patting my head and touched my cheeks.

「Ahahaha.....you're tickling me, onee-chan」

「.....To call me onee-chan, that is impudent of you -de arimasu.....since you have saved my life -de arimasu kara」

Wendy smiled as large drops of tears fell on the end of her eyes. It was extremely scary for her huh.....well that's to be expected. For it to call its companions, and since they started to strip her armor.

「Ah.....I-I'm truly sorry, I-I haven't seen anything! 」

「Eh.....? 」

The chest part of her clothes has been peeled off from her and the clothes underneath it have been torn asunder. Though it wasn't that large but it had a balanced shape for a beautiful breasts.

(Though she has a half presence of a warrior like the others, but this part of her is first class.....wait, that's sexual harassment)

「Wahh.....Di-did you see it -de arimasuka? N-no, since you're still small, though I shouldn't mind you seeing it.....But still, this is the first time that other people has seen it.....」

Wendy panicked. And when she moved, there was a water like sound that was heard.

「.....Ah」

「A.....」

And thus, those 2 people noticed it. Below the sitting Wendy was a puddle that has been made by her.



「Gusu.....Hick. Hey, Am I not pitiful -de arimasuka.....? I cannot return to my hometown now.....」

「I-It's alright, onee-chan. Since I'll neatly wash it」

「That is even more pitiful for me -de arimasuuuuu.....Uweeeehhh! 」

(TLN: Gusu, Hick, Uweeeh = Crying sounds)

Wendy see for herself the large size and the power of the Kobolt Leader, and while she was sitting down, she sprinkled unto the earth her sacred water.

「Uh, uhm, well.....Since I'm just a baby for a moment ahead, my mother would change my diaper too. Therefore, aren't we even by this? 」

「Are you saying that I look like a baby.....for me to be saved by a small baby boy, a-and for him to wash the underwear I leaked at.....I-I want to die -de arimasuuuuu.....! 」

While I was washing the panty of Wendy and dried it off at the nearby brook and since she couldn't hide her lower parts then she talked to me while hiding in the bushes.

Though since she's older than I would call her 「Wendy-san」 but since she's not reliable then I just called her Wendy. Since she has courage for being a warrior, I still had a good impression of her.

「Uh, uhm.....don't worry about it that much. From that, aren't I the one more stranger? 」

「.....For it to be called strange.....isn't it the same with my sword and you put out that power from a tiny axe. From me who has received your protection, I for one.....」

After she says that, Wendy stopped her words like she noticed something. And thus, she asked again.

「.....Uhm, I haven't heard of your name yet. I am Wendy・Bell -de arimasu」

「I'm called Hiroto・Sigrid」

「Hiroto-chan.....no, Hiroto-san -de arimasu ne. I truly say my thanks to you for saving me.....de arimasu! 」

It seems like she can't calm down if she doesn't say De arimasu.....Oh dear, it's alright.

Wendy-san has a considerably childish face and you can feel her lively energy from her eyes. When looking at her upright eyes, then I'd be influenced by something too. Well I too think that I'm a person who really wants to live.

「Uh, Uhm. Wendy-san is.....」

「Y-you don't really need to put a -san there, since I'm just a Wendy -de arimasu kara」

「Okay, then I shall accept your offer.....Why did Wendy try to fight all alone? 」

「Uh.....Though I was planning on finding companions, but no party wanted to let me join with my current strength. Since I couldn't become a knight after I went out of the Knight school then though I'm reluctant about it」

While listening to the story of Wendy who was feeling down, I recalled the reason why I thought of forming a guild. Yes, I was trying to find a party for me to join.

「Ah, uhm.....I'm still small and though it's likely for you to accept but if it's alright with you then with me.....」

「.....With Hiroto-san? 」

Since there was no expectations attached to Wendy as she wondered what I wanted to say and she let out a voice like she's wondering something.

Have I moreover been strained.....No, If I don't overcome this then. If I displayed my communication disorder here then I wouldn't be able to advance forward forever.

「W-with me.....would you like to form a party with me? 」

「.....Pa-Panty -de arimasu ka? If its panties then I could get a new pair instead of that one that is being dried.....」

「I-I'm not talking about panties since what I meant is that I want to make a party with you. Would you like to be my companion.....? 」

Though I got confused when she said panty but I managed to hold on. Though Wendy's eyes blinked with surprise for a moment, I think that I manage to transmit what I meant——.

「Ehhhhhh! ? Y-You want to form a PANTY with me.....wait that's wrong, a party with me -de arimasu ka! ? 」

「I-I'm sorry, I'm, I'm too small huh.....and I mostly look like a baby」

「N-No, No! You have a strength of a hundred men even if you're small! When I was watching Hiroto's battle style, I was thinking that I want to become your pupil! 」

Wendy energetically went out of the bushes——though she got out of the bushes but she looks like she didn't have any bushes. Well, what might it be. My reply must be said at 3 seconds, and the points shall be distributed to 50 points.

(TLN: For numbskulls, She didn't have any hair down there is what Hiroto is saying)

(Sh-She's not wearing anything but she came out.....It-it's too immoral.....!)

「Wu-Wendy.....That's alright, but, do-down there.....」

「Eh? 」

I turned my eyes away. Wendy let out a voice like an idiot as she confirmed her lower parts.

「——hikyaaaaaaaaaaaaa———! 」

She raised a howl of surprise like a kobolt and hid in the bushes again. Yep, what can I say about it. With the warrior skill comes the 「War Cry」 skill though but it seems like it's just her nature.

「.....I can't become a bride anymore -de arimasu.....if it's master, then though it's alright to be seen.....」

I could hear a voice among the bushes. It seems like she won't be going out of the bushes until her panties get dry.....is what I thought.

◆Log◆

▪「Charm」 has been invoked! 《Wendy》 has failed to resist.

(Th-that's right.....While I was fighting with the Kobolts, I forgot that I activated it)

「Hyaan.....! 」

It looked like the person among the bushes got affected by the charm and Wendy raised a voice. If I was a baby then it would be easy for me to appeal for breastfeeding when charming someone——Is what I thought. When I examined her favorability but it seems like it already was like this.

◆Information◆

Name: Wendy▪Bell

Relation: She holds goodwill unto you

(Th-this is.....Since I helped her from the kobolts then that means that that is

the reason why she holds goodwill unto me right.....? And thus, the reason why it became easy to charm her is because.....)

While I was analyzing it, the bushes shook again and Wendy came out. This time, her appearance wasn't even shy while she straightly walked towards me.

「.....Master, You have already seen my shameful parts many times now. And since we'll be forming a party from now on.....S-so I want to deepen our friendship.....Since Hiroto-san is still a small child like a baby.....Uh, uhm..... uhh.....」

(Sigh, she's good at talking.....wait that's not it, she's too fast. Uh, uhm, Wendy's status is.....?)

◆Status◆

Name Wendy•Bell

Human Female 13 years old Level 3

Job:Warrior

HP:100／100

MP :24／24

Skill:

Warrior 13

Sword Mastery 18

Physique 5

Maternity 24

Elegance 28

Cuisine 12

Action skill :

Mow Down (Sword Mastery 10)

Suckling (Maternity 20)

Simple Dish (Cuisine 10)

Passive Skill :

Sword Equipment (Sword Mastery 10)

Bravery (Warrior 10)

Offensive Power UP (Warrior 20)

Rearing (Maternity 10)

Manners (Elegance 10)

(Warrior.....The Warrior skill is connected directly to fighting prowess by a lot. A lot.....!)

Though one would understand even if I don't say it two times but I emphasized it since it's very important. Fighting prowess is important and if a fight like a while ago happened again but if my fighting prowess rose then defeating the Kobolt Leader would have been easier.

While I was developing ideas to connect directly to her and get what I desire for (Milk), Wendy tore open her shirt from left to right while making an apologetic face. If I described the sound at that time then it's like a time where

one would put a pudding on a plate is what it feels like it sounded but to say that it's like a slime but it was like a soft like jelly. The destructive power would double if I say it's like a soft jelly twice. And thus I have died.

「.....If I had been attacked by that dog like monster, then I would have not lived anymore -de arimasu.....and that is why, it is necessary for me to dedicate everything of myself to master -de arimasu. That is the rule of my family -de arimasu. If you have been saved by a person of an opposite sex from yourself then never let them go -de arimasu. Since you are a man of good prospects. Then I think that it has a point」

(Th-the second half seemed like it's telling them to sneak in the bed of the other party.....and with that, for it to be her family's creed.....)

I noticed that Wendy had the [Elegance] skill. Though Fillianess also had it, a lot of people in this country wants to aim to become a knight even with the children from aristocrats.

Though she had a fresh proportions of a 13 year old but she seems like the glittering surface of the water brook. I instinctively caught my breath, I felt admiration when a girl shows me a scene of her facial expression like this.

「.....Master, can I do anything for you? 」

「Eh, Uhm.....uh.....」

On the day that we met, which is something that didn't happen. Which is also impossible. I remembered my past life while thinking of that, and it seems like I won't be forgetting it too.....Does this mean, I can now rise to another stage?

Wendy firmly gazed at me as she held me up. Though she didn't understand what she can do and that she wants to do something. Her eyes seemed to appeal like that so.

(.....I'll only present the choices. If it says to not do it then I won't do it.....
Well, I can't possibly say that though)

◆Dialog◆

▪《Wendy》is waiting for your command. Will you command her? YES／NO

I had a trembling feeling, and opened the window in my mind as I selected a single skill from Wendy.

「.....Hapu」

「Fuuu.....Yo-you're too much.....you're, so audacious.....Ho-however, you're still small.....uh, Ahn~.....」

With the murmuring sound of the brook, Wendy's voice mixed with it. I would only become innocent at times like this while calculating which seems that with her mana, I could suckle on her for two times more and in that case, I bit on to the other one. Wendy's proportions were at a good size while I was suckling on her and the surroundings and projection of it were in balance. For me to say that these are beautiful breasts, is when it's whole form is entirely in harmony.

「Chuu.....chuu.....pu.....」

「Haaa, haaaa.....Well, do you still want some more -de arimasu ka.....? I'm already.....Uhn, fuu.....alright, you're much gentler now than a while ago.....」

Though I was greedily devouring it a while ago but since both sides of the breasts yielded the same amount of milk, I also wanted to slowly taste it.

It's like my purpose may have shifted.....but since I'm still a 1 year old, and since I still didn't have any sexual desire, I didn't have to worry while I looked up at the sight of Wendy who was writhing in pleasure, and I continued to do this act unto the mothers I knew.

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ②

Even if I say that today is a fine day, it would still take a while before the laundry gets dried. I who have already reached the pharmacist skill up to 20, have already acquired the medical herb study and potion making skills, and that is why I also searched for the ingredient of the mana potion 『Magic Grass』 inside the forest. If I'm to be asked why I needed a Mana potion then it is because being able to just take a single point of the warrior skill is insufficient for me. Since I've grown accustomed to suckling, I became good at sophistry. And thus before I found the magic grass, I have discovered something in the forest. It had a fragrance that a human can't detect but it also repels insects which is called 『Tife Fruit』 which is also known as 『Insecticide Fruit』 is what I have discovered.

◆Item◆

Name: Tife Fruit

Type: Fruit

Freshness: Fresh

Rarity: Normal

- Can be eaten. The satiety level recovers for about 10% a piece.
- When it is used, 『【Weak】 Insecticide』 effect shall be invoked.

Though it seems to be nearly like a pear as a food but it's not possible for me to bite it with my teeth today. Though it's another story if Mama slices up the fruit for me but if it doesn't show up in our dining table then it means that it isn't that much delicious.

「Wendy, since it seems like you'll be stung by insects if you continue like that for a long time so use this」

「Uwah, Yes.....It's a tife fruit huh -de arimasu. If I cut it in half like this then the juice inside would be seen and all I'd need to do is apply it on my body -de arimasu. In my case, I'd have to be extremely cautious for my bottom when insects bite on it -de arimasu ne」

「.....Well, oh dear, but you have to be cautious for your whole body though」

「I.....I-I for me to talk about my bottom with Shishou-sama, it looks like it's a thing that is a bit too early for you -de arimasu ne」

(TLN: Shishou-sama = Master/Teacher.)

Though applying the fruit's juice in your bottom might cause rashes.....but though it would be better to endure for a while until her panty gets dry but since mosquitoes also exist in this world, I became anxious for a moment.

「Wendy, do you have a potion? Though I would prefer an empty bottle」

「Yes, it's the thing that I used some time ago and I was planning on washing it.....here you go -de arimasu! 」

While Wendy dexterously only hid her lower half in the bushes, she presented to me a ceramic bottle. With this, if I insert the grass in this later and shake it with water, the extract of the magic grass would come out and the mana potion would be made.

◆Log◆

•You are making a medicine.....

•「Mana Potion」has been created!

「Alright, I made it! Wendy, can you come here for a moment? 」

「Shishou-sama, can I ask of you something too? Since I'm not sure if I applied it properly so I need you to confirm it for me.....」

「Ah, okay.....wait, I-it's not good if you show me your bottom. Even if I'm like this, I'm still a man you know」

「.....I have already stated my feeling to you -de arimasu. If it is Shishou-sama, then I can show you any of my embarrassing places, or I can even show.....
Uwah, these things are really immodest huh」

(Aside from it being immodest, I'll be excusing myself from her bottom.....Did you understand? In showing your bottom to someone also signifies life and death) (TLN: "I can't become a bride anymore" is what he means in this)

Since the words that went out of her mouth were embarrassing, she just stayed in her thoughts. However as long as her charmed state isn't cured, then Wendy's attitude will stay like this.....If I relax my guard, then it might turn into a situation where she will show something that will make her unable to become a bride.

Mysteriously, as we have this shameful exchange of words, I noticed that Wendy is considerably a beauty. For such a girl to call me 『Shishou-sama』, well it's not really that bad——and at that point, I'm a bit happy about it. I'm a simple person that if one would flatter me then I'd immediately would want to climb a tree from my happiness. Since the thing about mistrusting me worsened my previous life, I couldn't believe anything good that came to my ears.

(It's been so long since the last time I reminisced my past life.....)

「.....When I look at Shishou-sama like this, it's like, it feels like I can hear a voice inside my head -de arimasu. And after that, I did those kinds of things a while ago.....B-breast milk still comes out even if one doesn't have a baby huh -de arimasu ne. I just let you suck on it for a bit and it went out with a "PyuPyu" sound which actually surprised me -de arimasu」

Though the phenomenon of 『Milk Ejection』 was discussed on one of the conversations of Remillia mama and Sarasa-san. Even though Leona rarely cries but when the time comes for her to call Sarasa-san because she is hungry, she said that sometimes her breast milk would come out without her permission. It also happened in the bathroom and she said that the breast milk would make the water in the bath tub go white. Breast Milk Bath, was there such a thing like that? Is what I was thinking inside the cradle while admiring that scene.

Though Wendy spouted some breast milk a moment after I suckled on her but maybe that's because her body was just startled at the sudden event, is what I thought of. My impression of having my face bathed in the breast milk of a 13 year old is "Being young is awesome", like that certain someone from somewhere would say. Though I was just surprised myself too.

「For the sake of giving nourishment to Shishou-sama, I'm sure that my body made itself to produce milk -de arimasu. Surely this is to the liking of the Goddess herself -de arimasu! 」

「Eh, well.....you shouldn't say that to other people though」

「Tha-that is certainly so -de arimasu. If I told anyone about this miraculous event, everyone would not understand what I would be saying and it would become a very troublesome situation」

Though all women who exceeded Maternity 20 would be able to let out

breast milk but the people of this world didn't seem to know that. When people would know about that too much then the women who had a valuable skill and could let out breast milk would be aimed at and it would become a terrible situation. Well, if a large part of the society of men would randomly just say 『Please let me suck your breasts』 then the case of their true nature would be doubted will be at large.

(It's only while I'm still a small child.....is what I wanted to say though but it looks like I'll be going to graduate on that part)

Monica-san, Tanya-san & Firone-san also wouldn't give me my breastfeeding time even if they went to our house recently. Since I've been able to eat baby food, for the just cause of 『For the empty stomached baby』 reason has begun to fade. Though Sarasa-san who hasn't changed is a great thing. Though I couldn't deny that the word great meant her spoiling me.

「Haaaa.....Nevertheless, these kinds of encounters do happen huh -de arimasu ne. Sometimes, these happens when I do something unreasonable -de arimasu」

「Tha-that's no good. Since you're pairing up with me in a party now, you are not allowed to do something dangerous by yourself」

「.....Shishou-sama」

And thus, Wendy has come out of from her hiding place without covering her lower half of her body once again. It seems like she wanted to hug me. Though I'm praying for her panties to dry up earlier but it was still wet when I checked it a while ago.

「Would it be better for me to keep the things about Shishou-sama a secret to other people? 」

「Eh.....Y-yeah, that would be helpful」

Though I was planning on asking her of that but she already did it herself. I was a bit surprised as she looked at me and smiled.

「I'm sure that even if they hear that Shishou-sama was the one who fought with the Kobolt Leader, the Guild Chief wouldn't listen to it is what I think would happen -de arimasu. I shall just be your substitute in taking your reward and I shall pass it all into Shishou-sama -de arimasu」

「It's alright, since Wendy also gave it her all so I don't need any compensation. Wendy is staying at an inn right? Then you'll be needing some money to pay for your stay」

「Haaaa.....Shishou-sama, you are too kind -de arimasu....., if this goes on then I might come to like you someday」

Wendy was deeply moved by my words that she closely hugged me more tightly. Since the frontal part of her clothes are broken and she couldn't only barely control both sides, so my face was now being smothered directly against her sweet chest.

(FUOOO.....This moderate size.....so this is what they call a proper breasts.....!)

Why is it this big? Is it because the people fight over the smaller ones. Let us all throw those battles in the past, oh everyone in this world, for THIS is proper breasts.

——Nah, Though I was thinking about such a thing, Large breasts, Big breasts, Normal breasts, Semi-Flat chests & no chest at all each all have their own charm.

After the pair of two people stood up & since his glance has risen, it can be said that he came to a discovery of the sex appeal of a woman's chest. Though another sex appeal point is known as the buttocks but the explanation for that shall be carried over into the next time. I wonder if when shall be that next time.

Though a sudden trip has been done but I have recalled that I needed to return. Since I've took the trouble of making a Mana Potion then it would be best if I make Wendy drink it.

「Uh, uhm.....Wendy. Though I've just started a while ago, this, this is the potion I made.....」

「Shishou-sama, you are able to make potions -de arimasu ka? Kunkun, this certainly has a smell in it -de arimasu. So this is a Mana potion -de arimasu ne」
(TLN: Kunkun = Sound effect of someone smelling something)

「Yeah. Could you please drink this? Since I think that you're a bit exhausted」

「Certainly, when I was letting you suckle, I felt like my strength was getting extracted from my body -de arimasu ga.....but with this Mana potion, would I become energetic again? 」

Since the fact that the mana would decrease while breast feeding, they wouldn't likely understand it if it isn't explained into them. Wendy still listens to me & she has drunk the Mana potion that I have made.

「Nku, koku.....It has a refreshing feeling like that of water -de arimasu ne. Since I was thirsty, I drank it all at a dash -de arimasu」

(TLN: Nku, koku = drinking and swallowing sound effect (ㄴㄱ))

◆Log◆

- 《Wendy》has drunk the 「Mana potion」.
- 《Wendy》's has recovered 20 mana points!

「Fuu.....Aah, There's grass underneath it huh -de arimasu ne. Is this the source of the Mana potion -de arimasu ka? 」

「Ye-yeah.....」

「Shishou-sama has the knowledge of anything huh -de arimasu ne.....but even though you're so small, were you reading books already? Or do you have a pharmacist acquaintance? 」

It's not really easy for me to say that I still remember the recipe of it from my previous life——in which I do really remember. However even if I would say it right now but even if my body differs from the body of my past life, my memories were still attached to my soul. When I got reincarnated, though I thought that it's natural for the Goddess to arrange those for me.

「Uhh.....The friend of my mother is knows the medicines very well. And that's why.....」

「I see -de arimasu.....Nevertheless, this is such an effective medicine -de arimasu ne. It makes my body feel warm which feels like the energy I have every morning that awakens me -de arimasu! 」

(Just as planned.....!) (TLN: Death note. Yagami light's catch phrase)

「.....Ah, Uhm. I feel like I'm excessively too much energetic & I don't understand on how to explain it well」

「Ye-yeah. Then since this is a special occasion.....」

I think that it's necessary graduate & lessen my desire for skills while I'm still small. I quietly stared at Wendy. I retorted myself with that.

「.....As for the thanks to this drink, it would be best for me to let you drink too. Just by Shishou-sama staring at me, it feels like it would naturally come out of me.....Ahn.....」

I extended my small hands to unfasten the knot bit by bit that serves as a connection of her clothes in my presence. Wendy swallowed her saliva with a *Goku* sound as she watched me attentively, in which it seems like she got shy afterwards & her skin blushed up immediately. At that moment, a moderate size mountain got unconcealed and a pale white liquid scattered from it.

「.....It became so that it automatically reacts to you now -de arimasu.....Are you getting scared of my body....., Shishou-sama!」

「I-I'm not scared at all. For me to say that breasts are scary, I will never say that ever again」

「Yo-you're mistaken, it's not that.....it's like, taking responsibility or.....Uhm, do you understand the difference between men and women -de arimasu ka? If one would normally suckle on a woman's breasts, then it would be a relationship like that. Being a small kid isn't an excuse you know -de arimasu yo? 」

(I-it happened.....it finally came to this. For a man to take responsibility but I couldn't imagine that 1 year old kids are needs to take responsibility too...)

I thought that I would be forgiven for anything I do since I'm still just a baby

however, that was only applicable when the other party also thinks like that. For Wendy today, when I grow up a bit, then I can already see her asking me to take responsibility for what I did.

(Since I'm just suckling and suckling but I didn't know what I should have done afterwards.....I-it looks like I won't be forgiven huh.....However, I'm considerably adored by Fillianess-san.....)

She who is a Saint Knight, while being a 19 year old has received a 『Prohibition』 which makes it impossible for her to marry——probably, if I believe papa's conversation then it seems to be so.

Fillianess-san might ask me to marry her too but should I be thinking of a convenient thing like that?.....in the process of me growing up & so that her heart won't leave me then I just need to constantly grow up more. I knew that going outside of my house was the correct answer and train myself earlier to become a man that Fillianess-san shall admit and recognize.

「Where are you looking at -de arimasu ka? My breasts are here you know -de arimasu yo.....Okay, please drink it all you want」

「N, nmu.....! 」

When I who was looking at the opposite direction from her, Wendy faced me to her direction and presented her breasts to me while aiming my mouth to the part that was dripping with her milky juice. If it's like this already then my spinal reflex will make my body move.

- You are now receiving 《Wendy》's [Breastfeed] skill.
- 「Warrior」 skill has risen!

「Haah.....I feel so calm when I'm doing this -de arimasu.....Shishou-sama, even if I'm like this, please have my best regards in the future.....」

「Nku, nku.....」

It's a good thing that she's now accustomed to it but if her innocent reactions continued then my guilt would become far worse.

However it looks like she's just enduring it & as I looked at her while suckling, it seems like Wendy has her eyelids closed and was trembling. Since babies won't lick it usually then I also followed those manners & though I would suckle on her innocently—— but still as expected, a bit of my wicked thoughts would mix in & I would change my action from just suckling to another deed.

(Since she has received a drink then she also has to return a drink. In Wendy's case then it would be her breast milk that shall be given unto me)

「.....Nhu.....Ahn, Shishou-sama.....I-my legs don't have any strength to stand up anymore.....」

「Npu.....I-I'm sorry! Have I suckled too much! ? 」

「N-no.....you're mistaken. I was talking about a different meaning of losing one's strength.....It's because Shishou-sama is so skillful.....」

(.....I'm certain that I only suckled up to her one time & her mana is still sufficient for more. Which means.....)

Her cheeks are flushed red and her eyes are moist. It looks like she wants to

stop me from doing anything more but at the same time, she also looks like she wishes for more.....

(.....Since I've exceeded to 1 year old now then my suckling.....perhaps, did it get a power up.....?)

I closed my eyes from how my power has improved. This is only an exception in the end & since I'm no longer a baby then I should not use the way of suckling to raise my skills. Since I've made that medicine a while ago then my pharmacist skill would have been raised a bit. Even if I wanted to raise the warrior skill then I just had to practice with Wendy who was in my party.

Then I shall now select the choice excluding the suckling method which will now be normal to me. However it is better for Wendy to consume her mana. That is because.....

◆Log◆

- 《Wendy》has obtained a 1 point for her 「Magic Attainments」 skill!

「Mana shall recover when you consume it」 is one of the actions that can be done to raise one's magic attainments skill. The Physique and Magic attainments skill are skills that can be acquired by anyone as long as they satisfy the requirements of it. Though the most efficient way to get more of it is through suckling until its 10 points.

「.....Shishou-sama, I seem to have become accustomed to this now -desu. It would be alright if you continued for a little bit more -de arimasu」

「Hm.....I-is that true? I'm already full though」

「Fufuu.....So you've drunk so much huh -de arimasu ne. Shishou-sama, you're so cute」

Whenever her 『ari masu』 gets taken off, I find Wendy a bit cute when that happens. For her to give me a glance filled with love while she lets me breastfeeds me, I can't help my heart from bending a bit is what I was thinking. I want you to forgive me for being weak against temptations since I'm still a child.



Since I have unexpectedly taken my time in the forest, my actions for today has slowly reached the limit. It is necessary for me to return faster and play with Sue-san so that when Mama sees me then she won't get worried and I can rest my tired body.

Because Wendy's clothes has been dried off firmly now, she can now prepare herself. Since it would be bad if she doesn't return to the town, she firmly tied the part of her clothes that was concealing her chest since it was torn off a while ago. It was like a wild style of a female pirate.

「Wendy, I thank you for this day. Moreover tomorrow, can I ask you to play with me again? 」

「Even if you say to play, all the time of Shishou-sama shall be spent in training with me -de arimasu! I want you to accompany me by all means necessary! 」

Though Wendy calls me her Shishou, Wendy still needs to carry me. Since carrying me is also a part of her training. Since the experience value enters her Physique skill, it is good for her to carry heavy things.

「Ah, Shishou-sama, a hunter is coming from another side. Is that person an acquaintance of yours? If that's the case then you'd need a good explanation

for this situation」

「Ah.....that person is my mother's friend. Well, what explanation would be good.....」

When I looked when Wendy said so, Monica-san came to us. It seems like she'll be going on a hunt now.

Will it be alright if I said "She helped me when I became lost in the woods" which seems like the only choice for me.....However, is it really alright. If I always deceive her then I would be bad if I get found out in the future.

「.....Eh, Hiroto! ? Are you alright, for you to be in this place. Perhaps, you're not gonna tell me that you came to this forest to play am I right?」

「N-no, you're mistaken. Shishou-sama saved me! 」

「Ah, wait.....」

Wendy sees me being questioned by Monica-san so she confusedly made a follow up. Though I'm glad for her feelings towards me but the choice of concealing our situation to Monica-san has disappeared.

「Shishou-sama.....saved you? Hiroto saved you.....what on earth do you mean by that? 」

If I unskillfully deceive her then it would look suspicious. Since I'm indebted to Monica-san too so I wanted for her to not hold any feelings of distrust towards me by all means necessary.

「.....Monica-san, I want to ask you of something. Would you please listen to my story?」

「I-I see.....Hiroto, you've become able to speak now huh. Though I've heard it from Remillia but I'm really sorry if I couldn't show myself to you that much alright. I've just didn't see you for a while & it looks like you've grown so much」

Before asking me and Wendy, Monica-san approached us and patted my head. After that, she gazed down at the nervous Wendy & whiffingly laughed.

「Don't get scared like that too much since I won't eat you. I'm called Monica, Monica・Sting is my name and what is yours? 」

「I-I am Wendy・Bell -de arimasu! I went out of the Knight School and am now working as an adventurer. From here onward, I'll be receiving all kinds of teachings from Shishou-sama.....would that be alright? 」

「Y-yeah.....Monica-san, you think that it's weird as expected. For me to become her Shishou and teach her」

「Though it is so.....Ah, Your clothes are torn as I see it well. You've been attacked by a monster right?.....Recently, I'm troubled when I have to defeat monsters every time. If you're still not accustomed to it well yet then」

「Ah.....I-I'm sorry about that but.....」

Monica-san worries about Wendy since her clothes were torn so she took some bandages from her leather backpack and rolled it over Wendy's exposed chest.

「It's alright so you don't have to worry about it. Though adventurers normally know it but there are bad people that go in and out of the guild. If you walk in the guild in those clothes and you get entangled in a fight then it would become a worrisome matter」

(The scary thing isn't only Kobolds.....huh. If one doesn't have the power to

defend themselves then this world becomes a severe place for them.....)

Since Mama also got involved with the hoodlums in the town last time then the public order of this town isn't always good. Though the things that I can do are limited, I have the desire to want to make the town I was born in to become a peaceful one.

First of all are the things that my eyes can see and reach. It is still too early for me to start talking about making the whole town into a peaceful one. Even if it isn't impossible with my communication technique but since the range of my actions are still restricted and my time is also limited. Even today, I have spent much more time than I have expected. My body that is still a 1 year old still yearns for an afternoon nap and my drowsiness slowly catches up to me while I'm in the arms of Wendy.

(Uh.....this is bad. While I was speaking, I seem to become sleepy.....)

「Ah.....Hiroto, it's slowly becoming your sleep time huh. Your name was Wendy right, Do you know where Hiroto's house is located? 」

「N-no, we just met a while ago.....」

「I understand, then I'll be accompanying you two until I send you to his house. Since they would be surprised with your clothes.....and since you aren't still yet accustomed to fighting monsters then it would be better if you don't lay your hands on humanoid monsters. Since you'll be facing danger with that」

「Okay.....I shall engrave that in my heart. Uhm, Monica-san, have you come to be accustomed in fighting monsters in this forest? 」

「Yeah, since it would be bad for hunting when one doesn't know how to clean up monsters in the area they're hunting at. Oh well, I also saw you two at the edge here.....」

Monica-san and Wendy are having a conversation.....though consciousness doesn't seem to have much longer. Monica-san is considerably strong from the people I have met, and that is why I feel a bit relieved. Though I couldn't feel the presence of any Kobolts around us and it seems the tension of combat has been pressed into me without me even noticing it.

(.....If possible.....I want to also make Monica-san enter my party.....)

Before I shut my eyelids and fall asleep, I heard the conversation of those two in which Wendy seems to have been inspired. I managed to hear Monica's single decisive word before I lost consciousness.

「Until Wendy can become independent, I'll watch over you for a bit. Though you say that you've been saved by Hiroto, I'm a bit curious about that too」

「I-is that true-de arimasu ka!? If a hunter who is accustomed to the forest is with me then it would be very reassuring! 」

Two forwards & one rear guard. Another rear guard would be good too. Putting some units inside for us to protect afterwards & Strengthen the Forwards and Rear guards.....so when I expanded my view, I recalled my memory of the first time I united a party on my previous existence.

Mikoto served as the forward, I would protect the ones inside our formation and Maromayu served as the rear guard. I started out with those 3 and when I noticed, the numbers have already grown and we finally made a party of 100 people so whenever there was an available boss monster then we would challenge it all.

I remembered how many times I exchanged conversations with people at that time with chats on those days and it gave me a nostalgic feeling while also making me feel like crying and warning me too.



At the time I opened my eyes, I was put to sleep in my own room's bed.

「Ah, you woke up. Though they say that sleeping kids tend to grow up more but your time in sleeping is short huh」

「Monica-san.....huh? Why are you.....」

「Well, I didn't want to just leave you here and return too. Wendy borrowed some clothes from Sue-san and returned to the inn she's staying in the town. For you to get acquainted to such a girl that's older than you, what on earth happened to you two? Moreover, she was hurt inside the forest」

Monica-san didn't have an angry tone but she seems to be just purely curious is what it looks like judging by the way she looks right now. If that's the case, I was thinking that I should conceal it any longer.

「I.....uhm, I requested into Sue-san if I could go out to the town. Since I've been able to walk, I wanted to go out by all means」

「Sue-san was also surprised too, for Hiroto to say those kinds of words and for you to even ask her to keep it a secret from Remillia. Well, it's not easy to refuse a child too. Thereupon, I was also thinking about it.....」

「.....For you to say that you're thinking, what is it? 」

Since I didn't really understand it, I obediently inquired into her. Thereupon Monica-san strangely laughed and answered me.

「If you have asked me, then I would have taken you outside anytime or something like that」

「Eh.....I-is it really alright!? 」

I bit on to it instinctively. Monica came to the side of my bed & patted my head.

「For a moment ahead, my father got injured in the midst of hunting so though I've been hunting for him every day as his replacement, his injury has already healed. So he told me that I could just go hunt once a week since he's already fine. Since I have some time to spare, I registered in the guild and I was thinking of accepting some requests」

「Is that so.....」

「Though Wendy seems to be able to use her sword a bit but since it seems like it's still too dangerous for her, then I was thinking of accompanying her」

「Yes, I'm really happy. I would have a peace of mind if Monica-san was with us. If you would teach me how to hunt then I'd also would like to help you on your job.」

When I said it so, Monica-san's hand stopped. She began to extend her short hair a bit and while fiddling with the end of her hair with her finger while forming a round and round shape, she looked at me like she wanted to say something.

「I-I'm sorry, Monica-san. Did I say something weird?」

「Monica-san.....Hmm, That seems to be too stiff as expected. Since we've just met for a long time, have you been strained a bit? Though with Tanya and Firone, we did those.....uhm. We spoiled you a bit though」

(Fo-for her to switch the topic to that.....have my mind become colored pink.....!) (TLN: Pink is Ero if no one knew)

Whenever those 3 girls visited our house and mama stood up from her chair to boil some water for tea, they would come to my cradle where I was while feeling embarrassed, I have climbed each of their different mountain ranges. Though the height of their mountains grew higher for Tanya-san and Firone-san but did the actions that I did contribute to its growth or whether their growth just continued so making a decisive judgment on the true reason of their growth was pretty difficult.

However here recently, those 3 girls didn't visit anymore. Since they would also meet mama at town, so I was lonely while wondering why they didn't visit any longer.....

「Uh, uhm.....Did Tanya-san and Firone-san doesn't want to visit here any longer? 」

「Such a thing is impossible? Nevertheless Hiroto can now talk like an adult huh.....Though Remillia didn't seem to have done any special education for the gifted.....」

The effort to behave might be necessary for each age correspondingly according to the circumstances. Though I was thinking of that the most and aside from forming a party, I wanted Monica-san to understand me as much as possible.

「.....Ah. Perhaps, while you weren't able to speak yet, did you understand what we were saying? 」

「Y-yes.....I didn't understand it at first but I came to understand it bit by bit」

「I-if you say it like that.....though I'd get embarrassed by the things that we did at that time. In front of a baby, we did so many things.....like who would be the next one to feed you. Since Hiroto was hungry at that time」

(What would be a good thing to say, for a moment like this.....no, though I can't find myself at a loss for words.....)

The numerical value of the Negotiation technique seems to correspond to the crafted conversation as it is so I'm able to perceive if my words would offend the person that I'm talking to. It seems like Monica-san as of today would forgive anything I would say.

「Uhm.....I'm really happy to have received the breast milk of Monica and everyone else too」

「.....Wha-what on earth are you saying. For you to say breast milk so simply as that.....Though I gave you so much but the truth is that I, Firone and Tanya were embarrassed about it you know. For us to breast feed the baby of our friend while we still didn't have children of our own」

Shyness is a spice that enriches life. Even for an expert like Sarasa-san, she would have a face which was like saying 『Is it to your liking?』 at the moment where she exposes her breasts to me. I would always think like this, 『I apologize to you madam but it is alright. Since I'm just a baby』 at those moments. And thus after Leona is full, I would still continue to suckle on too Sarasa-san who has an abundance of mana.

——However, that isn't so. Sarasa-san would emit an atmosphere which was like she was feeling very apologetic to Remilla mama recently. Though I could get experience for myself too if I used skills which needed mana but it looks like sucking breast milk is still overwhelmingly efficient than any other methods. It is still not good enough if I would raise my skills now even if I became a 1 year old kid and though I know that this is just me being selfish.....

「.....That's no good, it truly isn't. At the beginning, I couldn't believe myself that I was doing it. It also became a habit for Tanya-san and Firone-san and I already stopped since we had a talk that it was bad for Remillia. However, since

I'm already in your house.....Hiroto you playboy, whenever you look at us, you should look directly to our eyes. With your big round eyes that are so cute」

「I-I'm really sorry.....I was just happy that everyone came to our house」

「I too.....at first, I thought that it was strange. But nowadays, I've been thinking that it's alright. It's since I feel so relieve once I meet Hiroto like today. I'm also glad to have met you too, Hiroto」

「Ah.....」

I'm also glad to have met you too. Those words have struck the soft part of my heart.

When I met those 3 girls, I thought that Monica-san was the one who was more distant to me.

Now however, I feel like she's the person who can understand me the most. I can rely on her & get spoiled by her but I decided that getting her to spoil me isn't too good.

However, since everyone knows my self-control that is small to the point that it's like nothing, I took a step and laid myself into her.

「.....For you to keep on saying Monica-san, you're so reserved for a moment. Hiroto understands the meaning of my words, right? 」

「.....Well then, may I call you Monica Nee-chan from now on? 」

「Fufu.....You've seem to have grown into a naughty boy. You look like a quiet type but you're actually the opposite huh.....For you to keep it a secret from your mother and go outside to make a new female friend. Even at the time that you two met, you even did those kinds of things so it seems like you're a kid who can do things any kid can't do huh」

(She-she knew.....Wendy, did you tell her what I did to you.....!?)

She looked at me who was trembling, Monica-san—no, Monica Nee-chan laughed like she was teasing me. In which looked like she could foresee anything that her naughty younger brother did.

「When I asked the age of Wendy, I was surprised that she was just only 13 years old. Oh Hiroto, for you to even do such a small child like her.....」

「Aside from saying that I did her.....I-I'm sorry so please don't tell Remillia mama」

「It's not like I can tell her those kinds of things easily. Me and Wendy also are in the same situation.....so we'll keep Hiroto's secret hidden so do you understand? 」

「Ye-yeah. Since mama would definitely get angry.....It's not good to suckle unto other women's breasts huh」

「Yep. But that is when the girl doesn't want it herself. For us, since we already gave you our milk when you're still a baby, then you should not hold back with us」

(.....It somehow looks like Monica Nee-chan is enticing me.....Is-is this the power of the Negotiation Technique of an older female.....!)

Thus if she breastfeeds the baby then it's alright to just continue on which is a way of thinking that didn't actually exists until now. I thought that Sarasa-san was the only special one like that. When Leona becomes able to speak then she also, wouldn't miss the chance of making good memories with me. The relationship of Monca Nee-chan must be like that too.

「Tanya and Firone truly want to meet Hiroto too. But if we look forward to it like that too much, then we thought that Hiroto would one day be freak out by our actions.....」

「I-I too.....I didn't think that it was weird at the times when you girls would breastfeed me you know. Monica Nee-chan, do you not think so? 」

「.....If I thought so then I wouldn't be talking to you like this right now. I wouldn't also wait for Hiroto to wake up too.....If I left you alone with Wendy then you would most surely do it with her every day? 」

(H-how did she know my plans.....Did she know that I'm a breast milk lover.....!)

It might be so, since I would surely have a face that looks like I'm truly contented when I suck on breasts. That alone is a thing that I won't lie. "I truly don't want to suck on breasts since I just suck on breast for the sake of living" is a lie that I would never say.

However when I say that I would do it every day, I have been reminded of another fact. Monica Nee-chan.....was she such an erotically sexy person like this? And if the story of Wendy is heard, did I think of it so.

「Wendy told me that she entered a party with Hiroto. I plan to also do that.....Hiroto has something he wants to do, right? Since you're too small, you planned to ask for Wendy's help am I right? 」

「Ye-yes.....I was planning on taking up requests in the guild」

「Quests.....So you even know those kinds of words. What do you plan on doing quests? Did you have a friend who is an adventurer and you thought that it would be interesting to do? 」

「Yeah, I was thinking of doing it myself. If I take on a quest and defeat monsters then that would bring peace in the town」

「.....So you're thinking so much for the town's sake.....Hiroto, why do you want to do such things like that.....? 」

Can a small child like this understand that things that he wanted to do. Instead of me saying things that is can't explain then I thought that I should just firmly say that I want to do it.

「I have observed my father, the people who would visit our house and the people that I met in the town. And that is when I thought about it. Since I love this town, I want to become a person who would do good things for this town」

「.....I see. I'm sure that Remillia and Ricardo would be glad of your words. I now understand the what Hiroto is thinking」

「Since I'm still small & they would get worried so please don't tell mama and papa about this. 」

It would be the end if they told me that it's still too early for me. Even though we've obtained a companion like Monica Nee-chan, but if Remillia mama learned of this then she wouldn't let me do what I want.

She was in deep thought for a while. It's not impossible that she's not worried——However.

She patted my head yet again. Though the aftermaths of the bowstrings of the bow could be seen from her hands but I still think that her hands were beautiful. She's a woman who worked as a hunter instead of her father & I wanted to become like her deep inside my heart.

My yearning to become like her was light but also serious. I'm sure that even the men of the same age as her sees her as a woman who was very charming. For a person like that to use her spare time for my sake, how much am I blessed like this.....

「I was thinking that I'd want to become good at hunting & I was thinking of continuing to train like that in the future. Even though Hiroto is so small but

you're already thinking about others instead of yourself huh. I should also try to learn from you」

「.....Tha-that's not true. I also have a lot of things to learn from Monica Nee-chan.....」

Before I could finish what I was saying, she held me in her embrace. I was thinking of why did it turn to this but when I raised my face, I realized that a man could never fully understand what a woman is thinking.

Of all the facial expression that she has shown me, the most charming smile that she had was in my presence right now. I couldn't understand on why she had a face like that right now.

「You were shy from strangers at first. I thought that you would never get attached to me. Since Tanya was an energetic and kind girl and Firone was the most nearest to us in becoming like a mother is what I was thinking. I thought that a baby like Hiroto would not like me. You know, since I'm not a girly type of person」

「Tha-that's not true.....It doesn't matter if your hair is short or long or if you're working as a hunter or not. I already understood from the first time I met Monica Nee-chan that she is a kind heart person」

「.....First of all, Hiroto is saying those words even though you're still a 1 year old kid. I'm not kind heart you know and I just think that I'm a person who will do what I want to do. Since Hiroto is so cute so I just wanted to do it and that is why I spoiled you」

(I-I knew it.....Though I also thought of that.....)

When Monica Nee-chan is in the midst of hunting, she would act like this way——she would take off her leather vest and her appearance would be that

of a single shirt beneath her vest. Though it wasn't in a refined form like a T-Shirt but its role was the same as it is.

She wore a leather short pants below and her dazzling thighs were a bit sun-burnt.

Though her leather boots on her feet were widely spread out, some fur were used as a decoration for it which could be perceived to be a girly like design.

Though I have glanced at her from top to bottom but since she began to take her shirt off herself, I tried to take away my glance since it was embarrassing. I crossed both of my arms like what a normal anime character would do while someone was taking off their clothes & she became defenseless at the moment that I interrupted my view on the way but did I feel like she's so amorous? —and the sarashi that was covering her exposed breasts was severely wrapped out around her. It's likely that she needs to do that for her breasts to not be a bother when she would pull her bow. (TLN: Sarashi = https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Breast_binding)

But how is the situation under it, is what I have already knew and seen. She swallowed her saliva in the throat as she looked at me & Monica Nee-chan refreshingly smiled.

「What is it, why are you making a face like you're regretful for not seeing something. Even though Hiroto is still a 1 year old kid but did you still have a desire to suckle on breasts? 」

「.....Ne-Nee-chan. Please don't tease me too much.....I'll be a good child from now on so please」

「.....Only at such moments like this that you become more and more cute. People who knows their true weapons would become good hunters you know?.....Aside from me that is」

Though I completely understand that I'm being teased but I'm still helpless against it. If I'm haggled at like this then I'd turn into a guy that would do anything for anyone.

As such times like this, I didn't need things like pride. Would I be forgiven if I used my expression of gratitude to the limit.

「.....Don't look at me so much. Even though I still don't understand Hiroto yet but being seen this much is embarrassing for me. I still can't prepare my heart for this」

(So this shall be the third time for today.....Did my pace not fall so much somehow.....?)

When Monica Nee-chan un-knotted the tie of her Sarashi then it began to fall while untying itself. The symbol of maternity greatly bounced underneath the loosened cloth and at the moment when it finally came to my presence,

A knock was heard from the door. 「As to be expected」 is what the ghost inside me whispered.

「Monica, I already prepared supper so would you like to eat with us? 」

「Ah.....I-is it alright? I was planning on eating once I came back to my house though」

Monica Nee-chan panicked while rolling on her Sarashi again and at the moment that it was rolled up, she put her shirt and vest on again like nothing happened. Her speed could also be said to be that of a lightning.

Remillia mama opened the door and went inside. Monica Nee-chan got

nervous as she looked at the opposite direction of my sight, 「This is quite a good picture」 is what she said. She's not necessarily good at deceiving others by praising something.

「Hiroto, did you play with Onee-chan? 」

「Y-yes. It was really fun」

「I see.....Aside from that, what were you doing a while ago Monica? Though that picture is what Ricardo drew so should I tell him that you praised it? 」

「Eh.....I-is that so? Oh, he had such a hobby huh. Hiroto might also have an artistic talent, Ahahaha.....」

「That may be so, If he doesn't try it once then we wouldn't know what kind of talent does he have. If I get a chance of getting another piece of paper then I'll take him to the place where his father would also draw」

Since the white paper are valuable in this world, the 『Painting』 skill was a skill that was very difficult to raise even in my previous life. Since Ricardo papa didn't especially had that skill then is he in the scope of just making a good portrait.

The picture of the woods around Mizzere that papa drew could transmit the realism and honesty of the person who drew it.



Monica-san went home normally after supper. Since it seems like it would worry Papa and Mama. Though being dutiful to one's parents is good, but if I would be asked then since I was being fed by them, I was in agony while I was laid and rolling on my bed.

(The first time I felt this feeling is with Fillianess-san.....it's not just for the sake of the hunter skill but I purely just wanted to suckle on to her. Though I understood that it wasn't allowed)

And at the free time when mama put me in the bath, I was a bit absent minded at that time.

「Hiroto, thank you for being such a good boy today. While I was working, you played with Sue-san, right? Was it fun? 」

「Ah, Y-yes.....」

「Are you sleepy? Fufu, endure it for a bit alright. Mama wants to soak in the bath a bit more」

「Okay, I'm alright. I want to stay here a bit with mama」

「You're such a good boy.....When I was still a child, I would always trouble my mother with my selfishness. I hated taking a bath and would always escape」

「I like taking a bath with mama」

「Is that true? Mama likes it too. Hiroto and Mama thinks the same thing huh」

While Remillia mama was washing my body, she talked to me gently like that. I recalled my previous life a bit & I would always find myself at a loss of words several times.

There would be some people that would not categorize the memories of their parents being nice to them on their childhood. But while I was recalling it, I thought that it would be bad for Remillia mama so I came to control my feelings bit by bit.

I couldn't persist on imitating the behavior of a normal child. Nevertheless, I didn't want Remillia mama to doubt me as much as possible but I understand that it would be contradictive to myself.

Although, my heart would tighten if I didn't meet Wendy today. There was no possibility for that even in the beginning so I didn't regret that I went outside. Even if Mama would someday learn of it & even if she would hold a doubt against her own child then I would have no other way to it. If I divided it in that way then I would be having a hard time. I might be a bit luxurious and I would think that all should just go according to my ideal plan while I also wanted a lot of things. But I still feel that my powers are still lacking——For the Demon Sword and Leona too. For the sake of those 2 opposite problems.

「.....Mama knows about it to be honest. About Monica, Tanya and Firone giving their Milk to Hiroto」(EDN: YOU'RE BUSTED SON!)

「Eeh.....Ma-Mama, did you notice it? 」

「Because when mama returns to her seat, those three would always have a blushing red faces. I also noticed that Hiroto's face would get glossy since mama would notice it easily. Ah, He suckled into someone. 」

「I'm-I'm sorry.....It's bad to get so much milk from other women huh」

「Though that was what I thought at first but mama made this way of thinking recently. Since Hiroto is cute then everyone would want to breastfeed him, maybe. Even mama is like that too」

「Eeh.....Bu-but, I'm, still a 1 year old kid.....」

After I said that by reflex, I regretted it a bit later. Since mama had a facial expression that seemed to be lonely.

「That's right, you're already 1 year old so mama shouldn't be breast feeding you anymore.....But you know, it still comes out. Look at it here」

「Uwah.....」

When mama touched her chest, a milky white liquid overflowed. In the light

of the bathroom, it seemed to sparkle like stars.

For the color of the nipples to not change even in the state of breast-milking, is it different in this world. For the great milk to pour out of the vividly pink part of a woman's breasts, it is a spectacle that doesn't stop to enchant me. Perhaps it is my instinct that my own mother would be the person that I would mostly seek even though I'm thinking that I shouldn't depend on her too much.

「If Hiroto would like to return to the time when you were a baby then I'm always ready so you would just need to say it to me. Since you're still small if Mama would be asked」

「Y-yes. Thank you.....」

「Well your father would get furious though. Since Hiroto has a vigorous sense of independence, he told me that we shouldn't be too overprotective for you. Well, since your father says so then there might be a chance that it would change in the future」

「It is so.....」

I think that Ricardo papa's perception is sharp. If I became independent then I would be able to complete the quests that I wanted to. Papa would surely learn about my axe since he also goes to the place of Grandpa Valdes too. If it's possible, then I would like to ask him to keep it a secret & I should hide whenever I would maintain my weapon.

「Ah, incidentally. You took home a toy Axe so did you receive it from Grandpa Valdes? Mama should give her gratitude to him the next time I go out」

「I want to go with you too」

「Fufu, then shall I buy anything you like in the town at that time?」

「Okay, Thanks, mama」

Since mama was happy with talking with me, I couldn't help but be happy too. At the same time, I also felt guilty since she would part with her child earlier than any normal child.

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ③

Morning of the next day, Monica came to our house. Since Remillia mama has work again for today so for a meanwhile, I was magnificently able to go out in the premise of me playing outside.

Yesterday, since the Kobolt Leader subjugation request of Wendy's has been achieved, our rank went up from G to F. Our schedule for today is handling easy monster subjugation requests of the F rank. Since we would be able to clear request with E rank, then I'm alright if it our rank goes up if it's possible though.

「Shishou-sama, it's wonderful that you were admitted by your mother! Nhhsho! Did you become more heavy?」

「Nothing changed from yesterday though.....in other words, don't you already need to not carry me?」

「No, this is also a part of my training. Even right now, I'm having a feeling like my body is getting stronger bit by bit.....I-IT CAME, DE ARIMASU!」

◆Log◆

・《Wendy》's 「Physique」 has risen!

(I see.....so they're also conscious at the moment when their physique shall rise)

I stared at her with admiration like a teacher. When she keeps on calling me Shishou-sama, I couldn't help myself from getting it over my head a bit.

「Ah.....Shi-, Shishou-sama. Monica-san seems to be calling us de arimasu」

Monica Nee-chan was in the place wherein she has gone out of the guild and was called by a party. It was the party that gave a sarcastic answer to Wendy yesterday.

「Hey you, though you just accepted an F rank request, which party are you with? If it's alright with you, then why not join us and let us do it together. We don't have a bow user in our party ya know」

「I'm sorry that I can't meet your expectations. I'm already part of another party」

「Huh? Then why did you come to the guild alone today? If you say that you have comrades, then if you don't show them then that reason wouldn't be valid ya know?」

(.....Well, well it can't be helped that they'd be a bit irritated like that. But, for them to lay a hand on MY Monica Nee-chan.....wait that's wrong, 『MY』 would be a bit too much)

Since the purpose of those two guys were obvious, I would have overlooked them since they were just small fries but the string of my patience is twitching bit by bit. If I would say it then I'm fuming in anger right now. Though that's an obsolete word from my past life but can I make it popular in this world too? But, I should leave that matter for later.

「If it's my companions then they're waiting over there. I'm back, Wendy, Hiroto」

「That girl, she was that yesterday.....well what do you know, you were really able to raise you rank to F huh」

「It seems that you really want to enter our party so you desperately raised your rank huh. Well then, you and that bow user can both enter.....」

「Hey you group of Onii-san, I'm also here too」

Only at such times like this am I able to talk comparatively. For me to keep being quiet while being looked down upon in front of Wendy and Monica-san then I won't be able to call myself a human male. When a man like me is still a 1 year old, it can be also called as a saint's child.

「Ah.....? What is this small kid. Whose kid is this? For you guys to take a baby while adventuring, are you really taking this seriously?」

「It is different. This child is our Leader.....Comparing to you guys, he is more greatly reliable」

「Hey hey, aren't you blowing off the wrong hole? For you to say that this kid is reliable then you two getting up to rank F is just pure dumb luck, Wahahahahaha!」

「You should apologize while it's still early, since Jester and Fyuugo became F rank was already a year ago now」

(.....For them to still be an F rank for a year, how much have they not grown. These fellows might be weaklings.....)

While I was disregarding their insults, I activated my 「Charisma」 that was at Off——and thus, I peaked at the status of those 3 people, and I decided that those 3 weren't even worthy of being looked at except for the remaining woman. Both the 2 guys are level 5, and their weapon skills are at a degree of level 10, and their HP weren't that high. Their levels were enough for me to be their enemy alone.

However, one of them——who had a long floating like hair, which can be said to be a beautiful woman aside from her suspicious impression.

◆Status◆

Name Hilmelda▪Naslower

Human Female 18 year old Level 12

Job: Monster User

HP: 232／232

MP: 24／24

Skill:

Whip Mastery 12

Light Equipment Mastery 13

Monster User 28

Physique 16

Maternity 38

Action Skill:

Simple Training (Monster User 20)

Breast Feed (Maternity 20)

Baby-sitter Song (Maternity 30)

Passive Skill:

Monster Language (Monster User 10)

Whip Equipment (Whip Mastery 10)

Light Equipment (Light Equipment Mastery 10)

Rearing (Maternity 10)

(Monster User.....the success rate of training would go up in which it is a job that can make monsters into your companion. This is a skill that I really want to take)

Though it was evident that the woman named Hilmelda-san's strength is really higher than those 2 and since she evaluated Jester and Fyuugo highly so it seems like she wasn't aware of the fact that she was the strongest of their party. This thing also happens sometimes, when even if the female member is stronger in case of the numerical value and her physique is only good so she thinks that men are stronger than her.

「Fufufu..... Little boy, what is the problem for you to look at me like that so intently. Though I don't hate kids but I won't side with you even if you look at me like that」

「Yo-you're wrong. I was not looking at you Onee-san」

「Oh, is that so? Maybe it is just my misunderstanding. I'm really sorry alright」

「Hilmelda, don't take care of that kid like that. Sigh, you really are a moody woman」

「What is it, are you now aware of yourself being a baby that stinks of milk? Wahahaha, this kid is a masterpiece」

(Then comparing to you guys, I'm the one that this girl is interested in)

While I wasn't worrying about what those men are saying, I was thinking about other things in my mind.

That woman named Hilmelda-san however seems to be not a bad person. Though she praised her companion but for them to still be F rank even when 1 year has passed so it's very doubtful that if they would be able to get to D rank. To such a talented person, though I didn't want to leave her buried like this..... Well, it's up to the individual on who they would party up with.

「Anyways, since we are already a party so please invite another person」

「Hmmm.....don't regret this later on alright」

When Monica Nee-chan said it clearly, Jester threw a dialog that seemed like a villain's dialog. Though I was a bit annoyed but there's no use if I got angry.

「If you 2 enter our party then there won't be any danger and you'd be able to earn some money too」

「Fyuugo, shouldn't you leave it at that already? Well, you are not ill-humored either. If you went up to F rank then you'll be our rivals that will take the same request like us, then shall we admit your ability」

「Well I'll accept that. We're in a hurry too so we'll be taking our leave now」

(Muuuu, such a regrettable talented person. Though I wanted to scout her.....)

Since Monica-san's impression for those 3 is bad now, so it became pretty difficult.....Though I also have a choice of charming Hilmelda-san but that would make me feel like I'm pillaging someone. If I did that then those 2 men's pride would completely collapse. If I did that then it would be too cruel for me.

While thinking so, the previously masked person came out from the guild. She wore a Blazer like clothes that a Sorceress would often wear and moreover above it is a mantle that she has on. This woman who indeed had a mysterious figure has called unto us and not Jester and his friends.

「Yow, so we meet again. I'm sorry for all of you for getting caught up with that since they're not so much bad like that」

「Don't butt in on us, Nameless. Did you forget your favor for being picked up by us?」

「Since you just got a bit able to use some techniques then are you getting a bit arrogant huh」

「I'm sorry, I wasn't really.....I'm sorry for my way of talking right now」

「You two, since she became a valuable war potential so don't be too severe on her」

Though Jester and Fyuugo were abusing the woman who they call 『Nameless』 with words but after I glanced at her mask, I did not overlook her body's lower part——in other words, it's just like what I was thinking.

(Is this the thing called someone's nose that extends.....while talking about it in a naughty way, why am I getting DereDere. That's the most useless pattern)

(TLN: Someone's nose that extends = Hana no shita ga nobiru = Your Ultra horny face)

Nameless is hiding her eyes with her mask & though I could only see her mouth but she had a fair skin complexion and her lips are quite unexplainably amorous so I can imagine from her refreshingly cool voice that she's quite a beautiful woman. Though she chose quite slender clothes and yet it can be perceived that she has a fairly big chest while her foot that expands from her knee length skirts shuts a bit moderately and her tights equipment really suited

her. Since she was tall with a small face, the difference between her and those two guys could be seen when they're lined up.

.....wait, this is like I'm also evaluating her. Even if you say that no one would be overcautious when the other party is a child but it would be impolite if I didn't stop now.

「Sigh, I hope that you understand your standpoint now. Since were having a hard time being the vanguard then you'd be unwounded」

「Yeah, I'll acknowledge that. I'll always be indebted to you all」

「Tha-that's why, you should join us in drinking tonight. Every time you refuse our invitation, Hilmelda always says that she's lonely to be the only girl there」

「Oh.....Though I haven't said something like that. I also don't join you two that frequently too」

「Gu.....We-well that's so too.....」

I could already understand the interpersonal relationship of their party by just looking at them for a bit. Though those two guys are wooing those ladies, the ladies at the end, just sees them as party members.

「I-it's for the celebration after our promotion duty to become E rank you know. It would be strange if we 4 people weren't complete on that right?」

「Well I'm reluctant if that's the case. Then I'll also join too.....How about you?」

「My humble self is.....it is so. After passing the promotion test then.....」

(TLN: She's using Shousei when talking about herself. . . used when talking to people of equal stature to you but it's old)

「Oh, OOHH!.....did you finally become interested. Well Fyuugo, isn't that good」

「Ah, yeah.....For that matter, should I make a reservation in a restaurant? The

sake served in the bar of the guild is limited.....kuku」

(Well that looks like an evil smile.....By no means do I think of it but are they thinking of something bad.....?)

Will that party receive a promotion test hereafter.....How would that be in the case that it's a monster subjugation request. Though I think that it would be difficult if those 2 were their vanguards with their abilities.

Jester, Fyuugo, and Hilmelda headed over to the forest. Before joining them, Nameless walked to us.

「I sincerely apologize. If you had an unpleasant time with them then please accept my humble self's apology」

「Nah.....Though I thought about it while looking, you're a bit troubled too. Do you have a reason to not go out of that party?」

「W-well let's leave me from the time that I wanted to join them but this might be strange for me to say – de arimasu..... but the eyes of those guys when they look at women felt very perverted – nano de arimasu. Perversion is bad – de arimasu!」

The remark of Wendy (13) who blushed from the deed done by a 1 year old, was that act not perverted, while I admired myself. Since it's not bad if it's not perverted then I won't hold back anymore when I ask for it another time. Wait, it seems like I'm making a defiant attitude.....well it's true though.

「I do not think that they see my humble self as a female though. Well my humble self has no concern for men as of the present either and since I have no time to think about those things then I'm reluctant that it would become

strange」

「Well, though it would be alright if you say it like that..... but are you really alright? Even if you say that it's for uniting of a party but to join those guys to drink Sake.....」

It looks like Monica Nee-chan is really worried about Nameless. However Nameless showed us a smile that looked like we had nothing to worry about.

「Well my humble self is strong against Sake too. Even if they tried to kill my humble self but they would fail at that since my humble self won't be drugged. Thanks for worrying about my humble self」

「Tha-that's amazing – de arimasu ne.....if it's sake then I once mistakenly drunk one but it was so bitter for my mouth to handle」

「Ahaha, Wendy seems to be weak against it huh, obviously. You shouldn't get accustomed to it however since its more fun to be able to just drink to some degree. It's also fun to drink with women too」

「Until Hiroto can be allowed to drink, until he becomes an adult, would take him 14 years huh – de arimasu ne.....」

「Hm.....Though I've been thinking about this for a while. Isn't this such a lovely child. Are you guys playing with him?」

◆Log◆

・「Charisma」 has been invoked! 《Nameless》's hermit mask's effect has nullified Charisma.

(Nullification huh.....Is it the effect of her equipment? The Hermit's mask..... I haven't heard anything about it)

Nameless-san approached me. Since there was a thin cut in the eye part of the mask so it seems like that is where she could see her surroundings. She really is a beauty when she's near you as I thought so.....if only I could look a bit more from underneath then I might be able to see her face.

Since the log displays her name as 《Nameless》 however then it really isn't her nickname which means that the real name of this woman is Nameless. Will there be such a thing?

「.....His eyes are clear. Even though he's still a child but I can feel a profound prudence on him」

「Ah.....Y-yeah. I, understand the things that adults say」

「Is that so.....Fumu. If that is so, then my humble self should be paying attention to you huh.....」

「Eh.....?」

「Ah, It is nothing. My humble self have said something weird huh so please forget what my humble self has just said」

(TLN: Fumu is the sound those japs make when they accept some kind of fact or something)

Nameless patted my head. Though I could only see the smile on her mouth but I noticed that some Rouge is applied on her lips. Though cosmetics can't be easily obtained in this world but it seems like she has obtained it from somewhere.

(TLN: The raw used Rouge so I'll use it too.

Rouge = a red powder or cream used as a cosmetic for coloring the cheeks or lips.)

「Alright, if my humble self would return safely then it would be possible for us to meet again. If I honestly say it, my humble self's party isn't that strong. They

are in a hurry to raise their ranks too.....though I was thinking that there was still hope with Hilmelda but my humble self shall decide to go out of their party if they still won't get stronger」

「Hmm.....Nameless-san, you? Well, I don't know if your name is truly Nameless」

「No, it's alright if you just call my humble self Nameless. I cannot introduce my humble self's name. Such a restriction is put unto my humble self」

「Limitation.....huh – de arimasu ka?」

「I think that there is such a thing and it is alright if you overlook it. If you guys exceed E rank and aim for the D rank then.....at that time, would you allow my humble self to join your ranks?」

「Yes, I don't mind. If we would have a magic user then our party would be balanced」

(So Nameless is saying that she'll join us if our party's rank shall go up huh.....)

Though we just ranked up to F but our battles wasn't that hard. It is from D rank that the difficult things would start and since E rank is also a beginner level. If I wanted to then it would be possible for us to accept the rank raising quest now.

However, it's not like I'll accept that request since it's good for our convenience——is what I thought though.

「This is an unexpected meeting however. Since the request that can be taken from F rank is low then we shall also accept the rank raising request to E rank too. Perhaps, weren't they expecting a competition between us?」

(NICE, Monica Nee-chan.....!)

For Monica Nee-chan, she wanted to accept the promotion request if it was possible. Since we still have room for improvement since the last battle with the Kobolt Leader back then, then I can already see the possibility of raising our rank to E.

「Muu.....I understand. The subjugation request of 3 Kobolt Leaders.....We also have the same request as them. With this kind of subjugation request then the winners would be the ones faster huh.....」

「That is still ahead though were also ahead too. Well, since we won't complain even if we were forestalled then please don't worry about it」

「In case.....is because you think that our possibility to win is low huh. What is your name, milady?」

「I'm Monica and this is Wendy. And then this adorable child is our Leader..... Hiroto」

「.....Leader.....this, small baby boy.....?」

She's surprised as I expected.....Monica-san took the role of holding me and I felt sad that her chest was covered in her Sarashi. Please let me feel it, is what I wanted to say to her.

Nameless smiled again while she looked at me. Then she messed up my hair while stroking it and then she also rubbed my cheeks while she pinched it too until she also caressed my ears.

「Fuu.....Na-Nameless Onee-chan, what's wrong? Is there something on my face?」

「I-I don't think so.....Are you now interested in Hiroto? I'm not giving him top you though」

「No, it's nothing. it's nothing, is what my humble self should say. For some reason or another, I just felt a bit happy」

「Waa～.....I-is that, the thing that they call love at first sight – de arimasu ka? If that is so, then I would have to recognize you as my rival」

「Fufufu, Oh dear, my humble self don't really mind receiving your rivalry. When my humble self looks at Hiroto-kun like this then my humble self get the feeling like wouldn't it be good to make a child too. Though my humble self didn't think that my humble self would be having that way of thinking too」

「Then shouldn't you stop giving those other guys a chance for you to become their other party?」

「My humble self can say that is natural since they truly don't have any idea on how to get women. Though I've always refused their courteous invitations up to the present. I'm actually troubled that they still haven't gotten a clue on what I meant」

If that is so, then how about just joining our party right now——is what I thought though.

But it seems like it has already been decided that Nameless shall join them in their quest right now. She might also have an obligation of being with them up till now.

「Alright, let's pray for safety each other. Good luck, is what I should say huh」
(TLN: She said Good luck in ENGLISH)

Nameless walked away with that last message of her. Good luck.....for her to say that word in this different world, so does that mean that it's normal?..... Nah, since there are skill and items that are written in English so I can't say that that is impossible.

「Gudla? Wendy, what's that?」

「Maybe it means that good fortune is what the other party wishes is what I think it means – de arimasu」

「I-I also think that it is so.....we should also go now since our target might get taken from us」

「As long as we find it then we would certainly defeat that Kobolt Leader. When I was also hunting with my father, we also knocked those guys down with traps」

Now that she says it.....I was thinking that Monica-san is very reliable but how strong is she actually?

◆Status◆

Name Monica・Sting

Human Female 19 years old Level 23

Job: Hunter

HP: 280／280

MP: 24／24

Skill:

Hunter 38

Bow mastery 35

Light Equipment mastery 28

Physique 20

Maternity 43

Cuisine 36

Bone crafting 57

Action Skill :

Hunting(Hunter 10)

Aim(Hunter 20)

Trap Creation(Hunter 30)

Long Range Shot(Bow Mastery 10)

High Angle Shot(Bow Mastery 20)

Random Shooting(Bow Mastery 30)

Breastfeed(Maternity 20)

Baby-sitter Song(Maternity 30)

Milking(Maternity 40)

Simple Dish(Cuisine 10)

Dish(Cuisine 20)

Bone Processing(Bone Crafting 10)

Large-scale Bone processing(Bone Crafting 50)

Passive Skill :

Bow Equipment(Bow Mastery 10)

Light Equipment(Light Equipment Mastery 10)

Rearing(Maternity 10)

Dish Effect Rise(Cuisine 30)

Bone Analyze(Bone Crafting 20)

(Cow milking.....wait that's wrong but she's stronger than what I expected.....

she's not only strong in bow usage but she also excels in other fields)

Though only Monica-san's physique is low but her weapon skill can even rival the knight member Marle-san ability wise. In case of this then the Kobolt Leader won't even be able to be our enemy and the party a while ago won't even have a step ahead of us. They didn't mind us since they saw us as a weak party and I understood that they didn't plan on having any trouble against us.

「Hmm? What's wrong Hiroto for you to look at me like that with your eyes like they're shining like stars which wasn't like that a while ago. If you make your eyes big like that then you're turning into a too cute child」

「Y-yeah.....I was just thinking of how awesome Monica Nee-chan is」

「Since Monica is reliable then Shishou-sama can be at ease. However, for me, Shishou-sama is the strongest in the whole world!」

「Ha-Hawawawa.....I'm not anything like that. Monica Nee-chan, my best regards from today onward」

「If you straight up say that to me then I'll be embarrassed. It's alright if you don't worry about it since I'm also doing what I want to do」

Monica-san says so while she carries me with a beautiful smile. I've really been kept alive thanks to everyone's maternity..... I had a very deep gratitude towards everyone.

「Uh-uhm.....Monica-san, holding Shishou-sama is my role」

「Lifting up and hugging Hiroto like this makes you feel like melting on his softness huh. I've always liked his face for a long time now」

「That is.....that is certainly true – de arimasu. I'm sure that Shishou-saama's mother is truly happy since she's able to hug such a cute child like this every day」

Would it be fine if I'm an unsociable baby is the first thing that I was severely worried about. Though mother calls me cute at the present——but once I grow older then their interaction to me as a baby would be gone.

It is necessary for me to polish my charm as a person. That is one of my targets since it's also an important condition in establishing a guild.



We who have entered the forest have been recognized as an enemy and have continuously defeated rabbits and goblins while proceeding our way forward.

As to what extent can I fight, is what I shown to the half convinced Monica Nee-chan first of all.

「Even though it's just a toy Axe but it's unrelated now. If I wields it like this then.....」

「.....Hiroto, that's dangerous!」

「Monica Nee-chan, it's alright!」

◆Log◆

- 《Goblin A》 attacks!
- You were unaffected by the attack.

Since there is a damage reduction with physique then a goblin's attack isn't effective against me. Even if an enemy attacks me but it won't absolutely hit me.

Even though a 1 year old is quick but to exchange attacks with a goblin, it seems like I'll be needing to move in an evasive manner——however since the

attack of a goblin averts the trajectory without permission then their attacks that should have hits me shall miss. Though I don't understand what kind of mechanism it is but it seems like skill points greatly interferes with this world's laws of physics.

And so while I have this Axe, I raised it while aiming at the goblin and invoked my skill. Then my body moves on its own and my axe enters a regulated trajectory mysteriously to deal an effective damage.

「.....!」

◆Log◆

- You have fired off 「Wood Chop」!
- 《Goblin A》 received 41 damage! 《Goblin A》 has been defeated.

「Giiii!」

Though the goblin tried to defend with its dagger but it still received straight onward my attack, was blown off and turned into specks of light then disappeared. The sound effect at this time seems to have a feeling like it's changed from when it was on the game.

However this world is real and not a game. The sensation of killing the goblin still lingered on my hands——though, it was killed automatically by my skill.

「The goblin's attack didn't hit.....and for him to defeat it in one attack. Even though I can't believe it but I have to believe it since I saw it with my own eyes.....Hiroto, did you receive axe lesson from Ricardo-san?」

「Y-yeah.....though I just mimicked while looking」

I'm certain that my Axe mastery rised by living together with papa. When I paired up with Wendy to a party, I left the party of papa. Since there is no influence in family relationships then I want you to overlook me from there.

「If you show me this, then I'll have to admit Hiroto and Wendy huh.....」

「Yes.....Even right now, I'm still not able to forget what happened at that time. I was in danger from fighting against the Kobolts but Shishou-sama gallantly came to my rescue.....」

「Uhh, Wendy, that story is embarrassing so please stop」

「For you to be saved by a 1 year old then it would be normally be embarrassing.....is what I wanted to say. I have already understood Hiroto's ability. If you and Wendy attracts the attention of the enemy then I will be able to aim at them. Our party would be able to coordinate safely」

「Yes, thanks Monica Nee-chan. Alright then, let's search for the Kobolt Leader faster then.....」

「——Kyaaaaaaaaa!」

At that moment, a shriek resounded across the whole forest. Apparently, it is the raised voice of Hilmelda-san.

「.....It looks like something happened.....let's hurry up, you two!」

I took the initiative and begun to rush to the direction of the voice——and, of all the things that we could see, we passed by 2 men running for their lives.

「Thi-this isn't a joke, I didn't hear anything about that monster!」

「Even of all the Kobolt Leaders, wasn't that an even more dangerous one.....
Dammit SHIT!」

The ones who were complaining while escaping were Jester and Fyuugo——there's no need to guess it since those 2 obviously left the other two women and ran away for themselves.

「Those guys don't have any guts.....I'll just tell Brewers-san so they will criticize that party!」

「Let's have that for later, I'm worried for Nameless-san and Hilmelda.....Tha-
that's dangerous.....!」

「tch.....Hiroto, Wendy, open up a line for shooting!」

On the tip of our view is an open place in the forest where the appearance of a Kobolt Leader that was much bigger than the one I fought yesterday. The sorceress that was in our presence——which was Nameless is now about to get hit it by its club.

「Guruuuuuu!」

「——『Flame』!」

Nameless chanted and shot out a spell——that was an attack spell which was a basic for a sorceress, it changes its power depending on the level which is called 『Fireball』.

◆Log◆

▪《Nameless》chanted 「Fireball」!

▪《Kobolt Leader A》received 54 damage!

(The durability of the Kobolt Leader is over 150.....it's still far before it becomes a finishing attack. And the attacks aren't getting canceled.....!)

「The person named Nameless, stand down!」

◆Log◆

▪《Monica》used Long Range Shot!

▪《Kobolt Leader A》received 48 damage! Its attack has been canceled!

「Gaaaaa!」

It received Monica Nee-chan's arrow from its middle forehead so the Kobolt Leader finally flinched and its attack got canceled.

The approach of the Kobolt Leader has been released, and Nameless who was just the only one attacking and Hilmelda who couldn't do anything but look finally took her whip that was equipped on her waist and shook it.

「Those guys, for them to leave me and run away.....I'll never forgive them.....!」

◆Log◆

▪《Hilmelda》attacks!

▪《Kobolt Leader A》received 23 damage!

(We still can't finish him up huh.....If that is so then I'll.....!)

While continuing the chant and earlier than the 2nd shot, I went into the bust of the Kobolt Leader. I could hear the surprised voice of Nameless——but all explanations comes after this.

「——Seyaaaaaa!」

◆Log◆

- You have shot out 「Wood Chop」!
- 《Kobolt Leader A》 has received 42 damage! 《Kobolt Leader A》 has been defeated.
- Your level went up! You have obtained 3 skill points.
- 《Wendy》's level went up! She has obtained 3 skill points.

「Ga.....Garuuuuu.....」

At the chest of the Kobolt Leader, I charged with my small axe. And when the Kobolt Leader dropped its club, it started to disappear while standing.

「Such an unthinkable party member.....In the case of Kobolt Leaders, they might be an easy fight for E ranks」

「Kuu.....Well, in my previous fight.....the vanguards would receive its attacks with their shields and with the fireball of Nameless then we would be able to stop it at a long distance.....that was the strategy that we were going with but those guys.....tch」

Since it was bigger than the Kobolt Leader previously then they wouldn't be able to defeat it with the same pattern so did they panic and ran away..... Though I'm not sure but it's unforgivable for the Vanguard and rear guard to just leave and run away. Hilmelda-san was deeply disappointed too as she severely bit her lips.

「You should draw out your mind faster you know – de arimasu yo.....Shishou-sama, what should we do -de arimasu ka, we have 2 more kobolt leaders to hunt.....」

「Since the Leaders don't crowd with each other then there is still time before they come here! If everyone attacks then we can beat them!」

「.....Hiroto-kun, where have you heard the traits of the Kobolt Leader.....?」

Though Nameless was surprised but I couldn't explain it to her. The Kobolt Leader's traits too and its HP too is a knowledge from the previous world.

Since 1 year has passed since I've been reincarnated, my knowledge has also weakened too. I noticed that I needed to write it down and paid attention to the second Kobolt Leader. If I didn't knock it down at once then its kobolt followers would go here when they hear its cries.

「The same a little while ago, we shall beat them all together. Nameless-san and Hilmelda-san, would you lend us a hand?」

「You do not need to say it. My humble self has already been planning on doing that」

「I have no choice huh.....for us to join force in clearing this quest. I can't say that our own party's strength was enough to raise our ranks to E though」

「That ain't true – de arimasu yo. We all beat that Kobolt leader with the power of you two too – de arimasu !」

Yes, if Wendy also attacked a while ago then the frequency to which damage can be dealt would go up——the danger of missing to finish off an enemy vanish. If we certainly drive an attack then we'll absolutely win.....!

「Let's go, everyone.....!」

『UNDERSTOOD!』

I have received their answer and I and Wendy started up a raid. Though the Kobolt leader has an old war wound, it aimed at us and swung an atrocious rusty Nata like weapon——I with my small body incited the attack of the enemy, evaded it and made a chance attack.

「Now -de arimasu.....Waaaaaa!」

「Don't move, I'll shoot! Though I'll shoot even if you move!」

「『Flame』!」

「HouuHohoho! This mangy mutt, come here and lick my shoes!」

Though it was alright for us to gang up on the enemy but Hilmelda-san.....she becomes like this character when she's given a weapon. Sarasa-san is also a whip user but maybe their usage of it is different.



「——Yaaaaah!」

- 《Wendy》released 「Mow Down」!
- 《Kobolt Leader C》received 33 damage! 《Kobolt Leader C》has been defeated!
- 《Wendy》's level went up! She has obtained 3 skill points.

- 《Wendy》's 「Sword Mastery」 skill has risen!
- Your 「Axe Mastery」 skill has risen!
- Monica's 「Bow Mastery 」 skill has risen!
- Nameless's 「Magic Attainments」 skill has risen!
- Hilmelda's 「Whip Mastery」 skill has risen!

At the moment when Wendy dealt the finishing blow to the last Kobolt Leader, a large quantity of level ups from the log has flowed. This wonderful feeling hasn't changed even when I went to a different world.

「Haaa, Haaa.....Tho-though I've already dealt the final blow.....I can't move anymore.....」

「Are you alright? Though it looked like basic techniques but you've considerably used it in rapid succession.....」

「Wendy, I have a mana potion. Since the magic grass was taken home yesterday, I made some at home too」

「Is that true – de arimasu ka? I'm really grateful, Shishou-sama.....Puhaa, I've been revived – de arimasu～.....」

It was possible for us to defeat those Kobolt Leaders when we fought it by all of us 5. Wendy also raised her level favorably and the day where she'll master a new skill won't be too far.

「Would Nameless-san want to drink too? Since you've used many magic spells then you'd be tired obviously」

「.....Yeah. Let my humble self pay the price of that, since my humble self has money too」

「No need for that, it is unnecessary for me. Since it's because of Nameless-

san's magic that we all survived」

Though Nameless quietly listened to what I said but when she took the potion I took out, she stared at it for a bit and released the cap to drink it up. I could see her white neck as it made the sound of *Koku* while drinking it down.

◆Log◆

- 《Nameless》drank the mana potion.
- 《Nameless》has recovered 50 mana points!

Though the amount of recovery of the mana potion is 20 at the lowest, the amount of recovery increases according to user's maximum mana so it recovers by the highest of 30% of the maximum mana. Which means that below the decimal point is rounded off then her maximum mana would be 168 points. Which also means her Magic attainments is 12 points.

Though magic users don't usually have high levels but they have abilities which is a bit stronger than the adventurers in this town. Of course since Magic attainments 12 is at an opening level of the game for this town of course.

「Fuu.....My humble self have recovered. Is this also the making of Hiroto-kun?」

「Yeah. Since I know how to make it」

「.....I see. You don't only know how to use an axe but also know about monster's traits while also knowing how to make potions. Though my humble self couldn't believe that such a small kid like you were the party leader but it was all my humble self's misunderstanding. For my humble self to judge a person by their appearance is what I decided to not do in my heart and mind..... my humble self should start reflecting on this matter」

「That child.....Well, oh dear, though it was dangerous but he has some qualities huh. Unlike the men in our party, I can see more potential in you than them」

(EDN: We all know that, we got a badass baby here)

From Hilemlda-san came a sudden evaluation. However, it isn't a good policy for me to show my fighting appearance to many spectators. I'm glad that those 2 guys ran away.

「I'm not so good at attacking so much. I would originally let my monsters do the fighting though.....but if it's possible for me to use humans as a meat shield is what I thought about. Well, the result is as you can see. With those two scaredy cat guys which are now useless」

「Me-meat shields – de arimasu ka.....though it's a very strange word but isn't that a bit awful」

「If you don't think about that then how are we going to unite this party later ahead? Since those guys looks like they're useless now.....and their fickleness when females join their party too」

Wendy and Monica Nee-chan gave an unpleasant but wholesome advice. Hilmelda didn't object but just whiffing smile without strength.

「I tried to live my life in an easy way huh. Even if I train your monster hard but if they die then I'll have to start over again. If that's the case then I just had to train men and use them would be more of an effective way is what I thought but using humans isn't really better. Unlike you guys」

「It's not the fact of using or not using.....You know, I'll just tell you since you don't look like you have any common sense. Other people aren't your pawns?」

「A-and with that, I also felt like those guys a while ago are a bit reliable too」

「Yeah, well. I didn't have a hard time in raising my rank to F. Though I was ascertaining on those men's limits but it seems that it has been clear now. Ahh, Isn't there a stronger man in this world?」

(Well, since person believes that she's a bit strong herself then I can't say that she's a leech.....In case of what I felt from today then she won't be able to join a good party. Monster users would be useless if they don't train monsters)

Though she has an attitude problem but I also had a lot of those in my former guild and there were also fun people who wanted to get stronger. Though it was more of that they haven't change their way of thinking but the influences of my companions of the guild is what they receive and they learn the joy of training and start to change their play-style. Some people would also change their class while raising it and report it in the chat. Nurturing your own character is the enjoyment of a game and that is where it all starts.

Though this person doesn't have any enthusiasm as an adventurer——but it's like, can I not make a chance for her. While I was thinking about that, Hilmelda-san came near to me. She crouches down and looked at me intently.....Wha-what is this. It's not like it feels like she's staring at me.

「From Jester and Fyuugo, looks like I can use this little boy more. How about it? Would you want to play with me?」

「Shi-Shishou-sama is not playing around, he is serious in being an adventurer!」

「You're doing what you want huh, really now.....Hiroto is our companion. He's not a thing that you can use」

She didn't worry about Monica-san and Wendy getting mad and Hilmelda-san just looked at me. She had a fair white skin and purplish eyes that was not in my

front. Though her hanging like eyes make her look like a docile woman but she herself was a wicked woman is what it felt like. Her loosely web like hair was of the same color as her eyes and though it was a vivid color of the different world but I could not sense the feeling of incompatibility.

(.....Ho-however.....Though I checked it a while ago, she had an amazing amount of maternity)

Being a woman who has a maternity of 38 wasn't very high as the ones I've previously seen but if I had to guess then her cup would be from D~E. Though she was wearing a cloth shirt beneath her leather armor but the part of her chest was considerably made widely.

The skill of monster users isn't really needed since Negotiation technique has exchange. Though I wanted her monster language skill——but with this relationship then reaching 10 points of that skill would be difficult. My party members might also be intimidated if I plainly used my charm. I cannot suckle though I want to suckle, I'm about to put away the food that has been presented unto me again.

「Well, that is so. For me to release this child with a promising future because of my convenience then it would be an insect's good story huh. Well then, this talk is already over」

「Y-you quickly gave up huh -de arimasu ne.....you have no chance in catching him – de arimasu」

「You've said it well. Thereupon, what would you do now Nameless? Though I will come off for today now」

「My humble self will just overlook them for my gratitude towards them from the past. Since they have also fulfilled their roles as a party from the past」

「Hmm.....you're so faithful. Though you're a bit uninterested. Associating

with me until the end will ensure you that it will not give you any trouble in the future now. However, giving those guys their share of the rewards of the quest wouldn't be appropriate」

「The ones who didn't do their jobs won't be given huh.....well, since we had a joint struggle then how about sharing for 7:3?」

(Monica Nee-chan, she's firmly good at handling the talks with money..... she's really reliable. I would be the one who should be excelling in negotiation techniques, usually)

With Negotiation technique 100, I could also use Monica Nee-chan's knowledge at the present which could make us equals. Hilmelda doesn't complain and Nameless also agreed.

However.....they will be drinking Sake with those 2 guys and they will part ways as the end. Though there wasn't such a happening like that in the game but we would have an overnight in the guild house and just chat random stupid stuff all night.

I'm somehow worried about them however.....Though I could say that Jester and Fyuugo are bad and I feel like I can't say any praises to their characters. If their female party members tell them that they wanted to disband but will they obediently accept that.

「Though my humble self thinks that 3 is still too big. If the lady didn't shoot her arrow then my humble self would have been hit by the club. Though my humble self thinks that my humble self wouldn't die but my humble self would have taken a serious wound. Since they and my humble self were free and we didn't have a lot of income then it became a vital question if we would receive a request or not」

「Since I could not say that I've also contributed a bit much then I'm also alright.....and after that. That little boy over there is the Leader mm I right? Though you're still too small」

「Yeah, I am the Leader.....Wha-wa, what is it?」

Hilmelda san lifted me unto her arms. Since it was too spontaneous then I couldn't prepare myself from it.

「It can't be helped that I'm worried over such a strong little boy. It would be alright if I just trained a nearby monster and make it into this little boy's guardian beast. Well, the monsters that I can train are still limited to some kinds though」

「Tra-train monsters.....? Can such a thing be done?」

「If Hiroto says that he wants to then I won't stop him but.....Hilmelda, you're not thinking of anything funny are you」

「This is just a normal reward from me and doesn't concern both of our sides. Since you've also helped us then I won't do anything bad. Since this little boy is so cute then there's also a thing called giving him something special.....so how is it? I think that a rabbit can be easily raised by you」

Though it is easy to raise it but the rabbit family ain't for combat so much. As Hilmelda said herself, if the monster that is being trained receives enough damage then they will also die and reviving them would be impossible. In other words, I would like to hope for a guardian beast that has a high defense and vitality power.

(However, the monster user skill is 『Easy Training』.....Negotiation technique's 95 points skill 『Subordination』is much more advanced skill than that)

The monsters that could be obtained with simple training skill was only low leveled monsters in the game. Since Monster users would obtain Subordination skill when they reach 50 skill points which would hasten the training of a monster and though it also has a skill of temporarily making monster nearby to become their subordinate for 1 hour but since I already have the Subordination skill then I wouldn't need to obtain Hilmelda's trained monster.

If she says that this is just a reward then I wanted something else——I'm too obedient to my desires. When Hilmelda-san goes to the capital city however then the possibility for me to meet other monster users in this town would be low.

(A once in a life time encounter.....With people who I just met that has a job that I've seen for the first time, thought I would like to ask if it was possible.....!)

In my baby's age where I thought that it can't be helped that people get charmed by me and then I became quite aggressive. If I failed to negotiate here however, 「What the hell is this perverted baby」 might be said unto me. That would give me a large damage so if I don't carefully do this then.....

「Uh, Uhm.....Hilmelda-san. I wanted to talk to you a bit with just the two of us.....」

「Huh? I don't really mind though.....is it alright? Those 2 Onee-chan of yours are really staring at us with scary eyes」

「I-I wasn't looking at you with those kinds of eyes.....Though it is alright if you go for a little bit but I'll never forgive you if you tease Hiroto a bit too much」

「Shishou-sama, see you soon – de arimasu! I shall be collecting the evidence that we defeated the Kobolt Leaders -de arimasu」

「My humble self shall also help. Though I'm also anxious about Hiroto-kun

too but he might also have something planned」

Having obtained everyone's permission, I entered the forest with Hilmelda. While she gazes at the surrounding scenery around us, she came to me without saying anything.

(The sound of flowing water can be heard near here.....was this place near the river last time. Nah, let's leave that aside.....)

「Little boy, what's wrong? If you wanted to have a monster then we might be able to catch some over there」

「Y-yeah.....I wanted to keep this a secret from everyone though but I can do it by myself too」

「What did you just say.....?」

Hilmelda-san opened her eyes widely. She thought that she was the only one who could use monsters.

In front of us at that time, a single monster appeared——a slime. Its size looks like it finally became an adult and it had a water like jelly appearance. Though there is a possibility that it would shoot out a dissolving jelly when we get near its range but since it wasn't prepared for a fight then it bounced off away from us at random.

「Be careful alright since slimes can melt weapons. It can also melt you small Axe, little boy」

「Okay, I'm fine. Look over there Hilmelda-san」

「Though it doesn't look like it doesn't have the will to attack us but it looks like you're worried about it. Don't strangely stimulate it okay」

Hilmelda-san who has the 『Demon Language』 skill understood the intention of the slime. While I was remembering the procedures of making the 『Subordination』 skill to succeed, I tried it for once.

◆Log◆

- You have activated your 「Charm」 skill.
- 「Charm」 has been invoked! 《Slime》has failed in its resistance and has entered in the state of charmed.

The slime trembled I think while its color changed to yellow and it became pink. Hilmelda-san who was looking at that opened her eyes widely and swallowed her voice.

「Wha-what happened.....? The slime seems to have entered into a friendly state.....No, it changed its color to show its goodwill for us. Even monster users can't do this without doing many conditions.....」

「Uh, uhm.....Since I don't hate slimes then maybe the slime thought of that too」

「For you to make contact with a monster through your mind.....a person who possessed that talent also exists is what my teacher once said. You little boy is one of those people huh.....Even if I see it with my own eyes but it's still unbelievable」

The pink slime came to my direction and wanted to get spoiled by me. Okay, though it looks like jelly but looking at it like this makes it look really cute which doesn't seem to be so. Since this slime shall be my Guardian beast #1.

◆Dialog◆

▪ It is possible for 「Subordination」 skill to be used for the target 《Slime》. Will you use it? YES／NO

「Since you're a good kid then would you like to be my friend?」

「Kyui Kyui!」

◆Log◆

▪ 《Slime》 has become your Guardian beast!

▪ Would you like to name it yourself? YES／NO

(So a name can be automatically given huh.....If that is so then its original name should be fine)

I selected the 「NO」 option in my mind. Though I've named many of the monsters I've tamed in my past life with Chuunibyou like names so I'll just leave it to this world's sense since it's my first one.

(TLN: Chuunibyou = <http://www.urbandictionary.com/define.php?term=Chuunibyou>)

◆Log◆

▪ 《Slime》's name has been modified into 「Josephine」.

▪ 《Josephine》 awaits your command. Will you order her something? YES／NO

(Josephine.....I-I see. It was a female huh)

When one automatically gives a name to monsters in Eternal Magia then it would change its name according to its gender. Though it doesn't have any difference in sex with slimes yet but its race would change once it has been nurtured then changing its sex will occur.

「.....With your age, I can't believe that you have finished the training to become a monster user. Have you read some kind of book or something?」

「Nah, I didn't read any book」

I could naturally do it once I was born, is a cheat that I can display but I didn't declare it at that time. Though Hilmelda observes the slime that was with me and she seemed to understand something and breathed a bit deeply.

「You have done something that I've been trying to do for how so many years so easily. Even if I speak empty words but that fact is very great already. I already want to join your party and want to see you grow」

◆Log◆

- 「Charisma」has been invoked! 《Hilmelda》has become attentive to you.
- 「Charm」has been invoked! 《Hilmelda》failed in resistance and has entered the state of charmed.

(N-no, it's not so.....nah, well it's also alright though what the hell am I saying)

「.....Though I'm thinking of what am I actually saying. Even those girls also burn with strong jealousy for such a small child like you.....I think that this is very strange. Though that's from a while ago」

「Eh.....Uh, Uhm.....」

I suddenly came to question my action. Since the thing a while ago is different from the thing right now. For Hilmelda-san to understand the feelings of Wendy and Monica Nee-chan which means that.....

「You small child shouldn't be too much cute like this & I'm sure of it. You should still be in your house with you mother but.....you're here now fighting with monsters huh. I can now understand their feeling of worrying about you. It would be too presumptuous of me to worry about you.....Ahh, was that a little bit of a difficult word for you.....」

If you're talking about being presumptuous then would that even pass through me? I couldn't imagine the Hilmelda-san from a while ago would say those words.

The effect of Charisma in addition has altered Hilmelda-san's recognition towards me. It really seems to be like magic so as long as my charm shows this kind of effect then she would become very obedient with no exception.

「.....I already told you that I desire to present to you a reward for saving me. If you're able to make a monster into your companion by yourself then I'll give you little boy something else. You can tell me anything, so tell me anything you want」

Though this was the woman who didn't even admitted my existence a while ago but now her cheeks have faintly changed its color and her interest for me couldn't be hidden in her eyes as she looked at me. Even though this is the

effect of the skill but don't misunderstand me——Since I'm considerably a simple guy.

「Uh, uhm.....Ah.....Hilmelda-san's.....」

「Say it to me closer. With that small voice of yours, I won't be able to hear it.....Come on, I'll be able to hear it if it's like this」

Hilmelda lifted me up to her arms and urged me to speak it to her ears. Though I couldn't understand when I looked at it from afar but she had a small earring on her ear in the shape of the moon.

◆Log◆

▪《Hilmelda》waits for your instruction. Shall you order her something? YES
／NO

「.....I-I, with Hilmelda-san's, b-br.....」

「It's alright, even if you don't hurry like that. Since you're so small then it's already amazing that you can talk with adults like this」

Hilmelda-san patted my back to settle me down. Her voice was very gentle, like she didn't feel any precaution of what an outrageous thing that I shall be asking her later on.

For me to say something that I want with my own words was different from looking after a baby. I have a feeling inside of me of wanting to do that exactly and I put it out to the table.

「.....I, want your.....breast milk.....」

It was a small voice. I didn't think that it would be strange for her attitude to suddenly change.

Though she couldn't say NO when she's in this state of charmed but it's not impossible. My heart throbbed faster as I wanted to run away but my face was hot and I couldn't do anything. With my small body, my blood seemed to come around while I'm getting embarrassed.

Hilmelda-san crouched down while still carrying me on her arms and puts me down below for a moment. What kind of face does she have right now and though I was a bit scared of looking up—but ahead of that, a hand has rested on my head and started to pat it.

「Though I'm not your mother but is it alright?」

「Y-yes.....once is alright for me.....」

「If you're hungry then I could buy other delicious stuff too. For you to say that you want my breast milk.....Though I'm not sure if it would come out or not. Though you have an innocent face but you're actually very naughty」

「I-I'm sorry.....」

「.....However, why is it really like this. These kinds of things.....I haven't thought of doing these things. But when you say that you want it then I start to think that it would be fine. I still don't have a baby of my own, you know.....?」

Her last words, was she denoting that she didn't have a specific special one for herself, is what I thought.

She removed the tool that was holding her leather armor and her bountiful chest that was wrapped in the cloth shirt underneath her armor shook like it has finally escaped from being choked up which looked to me as it was like it

was getting bigger. She pulled down her collar widely and what befell to my eyes was a thick white valley and I saw the place where that previous color changed to a different color,

「Shishou-sama, We have finished collecting the things that the demon has dropped – de arimasu!」

(She probably knew what was happening! It's not like I'm really disappointed about this!)

The speed of her reaction at times like this shows that Hilmelda-san can rival Monica Nee-chan. She was slowly going to show her breasts to me but she immediately wrapped up her breasts with a sound of *ZING*, placed the tool on her leather armor, carried me like nothing happened & looked at Wendy with a smile.

「Thank you for your work today. I wanted to talk with him a bit more but it looks like that won't do huh?」

「Ahahaha.....Since Monica-san started to clicking her tongue a while ago but even if she could still wait but another minute is her limit」

「I-if that is so then there's no helping it. Let us be off, Small boy」

「Y-yeah.....」

Though Wendy and Monica Nee-chan won't come to hate me for it but them becoming sulky would be disastrous. If I restricted that and Hilmelda had a happy face while looking at me at that time then it felt to me like I grasped one of her weaknesses.

(Well, oh dear, suckling is already unnecessary for me. And even if I didn't get

the skill but since I have a skill of my own then a new skill can be taken with another way. It's not like I'm really disappointed about this)

「Ah.....Shi-Shishou-sama? Perhaps, are you hungry – de arimasu ka.....?」

「Ah, uh, no. It's nothing」

「Is that so.....? That's regretful – de arimasu ne. I'm actually fine with anytime that Shishou-sama wants it since my physical condition has been flawlessly straightened and did you know that I added vegetables to my eating habits now -de arimasu yo.....?」

「Uh, uhm.....Then shall I ask it of you next time」

「Is that true – de arimasu ka? If that is so then I want you to come to the inn that I'm staying at -de arimasu」

「Fufu.....It's wonderful if the relationships of everyone in the party is good. Maybe I should show a bit of interest in the members of my party. Of course, I'm talking about the next party that I'll be joining」

With Hilmelda-san today, it seems like she has hardened her decision to leave her party now. If we have a chance to meet again someday and if she would be much stronger than her right now then she might have firmly nurtured monsters at that time.

(Oh, that's right.....I forgot about Josephine. It would be bad if I don't order her to hide herself)

◆Log◆

▪《Josephine》 turned down in the vicinity

If I put her like this then Josephine can always come to my side anytime if I summon her. Even besides that, she'll also come when other people are nowhere of sight. Since the favorability of a tamed monster is high and since we just met a while ago then she's a bit attached to me as her master.

Refusing Wendy's proposal is really wasteful however.....is what I thought. Though I'm being carried by her but when we join up with Monica Nee-chan then she handed me over to her. The fixed position in my party apparently was in the arms of Monica Nee-chan.

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ④

Side A

Going back to the guild, from the total loot we collected, I submit some goblin leader subjugation proof to the guild. With that submission, our mission is now completed and thanks to that, our party and Nameless party both ranked up into rank E.

But because we report the guild about the fact that the other two guys run away in the middle of the mission, they both failed to clear the requirement for raising their rank and stay at rank F. It means that Nameless and Hilmelda clear the requirement to rank up to rank E personally. When it become like this, partying up with people who have different rank won't give much merit except there are special circumstances. So it means that the dissolving of their party is inevitable.

Monica-nee-chan then asked Nameless and Hilmelda the bar name where they planned to go. I remember the bar name. it was named [The Red Rose Pavilion].

After we done today job, we send Wendy back to her lodge, I then get escorted back to my house by Monica-nee-chan. When dusk comes, Mrs. Elena comes to my house bringing two kids with her.

“I'm sorry Remilia, it must be difficult right? But with this, I'm sure that I can satisfy my costumer”

Mrs. Elena checks out the cloth that mom weaved, and then pays it. Two gold coins, with that much, we can live without worry for the next month. Mizelle had other weaver but Mrs. Elena regarded highly in my mother ability so she's

been prioritizing my mom for doing any important order that she received.

“Thank you as always Elena. And it is also good to see your kids healthy like this”

“Good afternoon Mrs. Remilia”

“Good afternoon”

Mrs. Elena’s son and daughter..... it’s my first time meeting them. I heard that their names are Ash and Stella. Ash, that seems to inherit his mother black hair, is a quiet looking boy while Stella had her light chestnut-colored hair swayed beautifully by the wind. She is still three years old but her beauty has started to develop well. She would grow into an elegant lady in the future. Seeing her lovely figure as she bows while holding the hem of her skirt, mom’s starts to smiles widely.

“You two really are well mannered as usual. Ah, hey Hiroto! Goodness this kid. Please forgive him, he is just a little bit shy towards strangers”

“No, I was also a timid boy before. I think it can’t be helped if it was the first time. But I will be happy if we could get along gradually”

“I, don’t really, because he is a boy.....”

(The older brother is really well mannered and seems to be quite matured mentally. But the little sister seems to be hard to approach..... I-I’m getting nervous.....)

I also look at them from behind my mom’s cover but I can’t always keep on hiding like this so I steeled my mind and walk out. Ash smiles with a smile that may charm all big sister in the world while Stella only turn her face to the side.

“This girl is kinda bad with boys. There is a boy named Deen in the neighbor and that boy is quite blunt so it might affect her a bit. But he is not a bad boy I guess”

“Boys doesn’t treat dolls carefully so I hate them”

The boy named Deen seems to be older than me. U-mu, from what I hear about him, it doesn’t seems like we could be friends..... no thinking with prejudice like this without meeting the concerned person is a bad habit. If I try to talk to him, he might be, in fact a good guy instead.

“Hey, will you be rough when treating dolls?”

“N-no..... I won’t. Things that people treasures... should be handled with care... I think”

“Hiroto is still soo small yet already speaking fluently like that. I am surprised”

“Ash also a quick speaker himself but I think he wasn’t as fluent as Hiroto when he was at Hiroto’s age. Although Stella is a quick learner comparable to Hiroto when it comes to talking”

“I’m the one who learnt to speak faster right mom? Hiroto is still a small kid so you don’t really need to talk that much okay? Do you understand?”

(She is... what do you call it? precocious or something? Anyway I don’t really hate this kind of haughty little princess. In fact, I had a thing for them... Well this is not the right time for that)

“Yes, I understand. Please teach me a lot Stella-oneechan”

“..... I don’t wanna. Boys don’t play house with me. They always runs around on the outside and left me behind”

“Play house? I never play ‘playing house’ before. I want to try playing ‘playing house’”

“Really? You don’t know what playing house is?”

“Stella, why don’t you teach him to play ‘playing house’? Isn’t there another little girl in the neighborhood right? Once you teach him how to play, the three of you can play it together”

(Playing house with Riona and Stella.....Is that the so called winner in life 「Riajuu」 in my previous world? Well, rather than thinking about that, will I be able to play ‘playing house’?)

Looking that I was seriously worrying about something, Ash suddenly approaches me and extends his hand to me.

“Hiroto, would you like to be my friend? Deen is also my friend but Stella seems to be angry if I only play with him only. So if Hiroto becomes my friend then we can alternate playing with each other”

“..... I hate boys. But I don’t really hate Hiroto. The other boys are mean but Hiroto seems kind. And he is still small. So I think it’s alright”

(Teacher Stella, I want to play ‘playing house’!..... If I were to say such things then her impression to me that started well might hit rock bottom in an instant)

For a moment there, I was a little bit conceited and think that grasping a children heart is easy. But I realize that I was wrong. From the moment I put my calculation when trying to get close to them, in that moment I have already failed. The best approach when trying to befriend a small kid is by being one yourself. That is the iron rule.

But then again..... Even if she is just 2 years older than me and the sum of that is not that high, I can vividly feel this ‘older sister aura’ kind of feeling from her.

I only feel this kind of feeling when come in contact with an older woman in my previous life. This Stella must be really mature inside regardless of her outward appearance.

“Hey Hiroto, do you like books? I can read a book you know?”

“Stella really loves books doesn’t she? She even already can read simple picture books.....”

“Mom! Please don’t say unnecessary things! Stella also can already read those hard to read books! Stella can read more books than oniichan!”

“Haha that is right, Stella really is a smart girl. She can even read the book that I currently read”

Ash is acting like how an older brother supposed to be and pacifying his sister sudden fit. Sibling eh... How it was for me I wonder..... My parents always say to me that I always take care of my little brother when we were small. I only had a younger brother so looking at someone with a younger sister like this is quite refreshing... but at the same time, I also kinda get jealous by it. Hina was a single child. I remember her always complaining about wanting an older brother or sister... What does my younger brother think about this matter I wonder?

While I was deep in my thought, Stella focused her gaze toward me. She kinda seems embarrassed by something. She fidgets around like wanting to say something but is too embarrassed to say it.

“I am older than Hiroto so I will teach you a lot of things okay? Do you understand?”

“Y-yes, I understand”

“Okay okay. For such an honest kid I will reward you with a pat in the head. Mom always reward me with a pat in the head whenever I do something good”

“Stella that girl. Suddenly getting a new little brother makes her happy it seems. Remilia, how about letting them play by themselves?”

“Yes of course. Ash, you should also play together with them. Please take care of them both okay?”

“Yes Mrs. Remilia. Hiroto, let’s play!”



At first, Ash personality is too much of a good kid that I kinda suspect that he is just acting to be one. But after I play with him for a while, I conclude that he really is a good kid from heart.

He never gets mad no matter how spoiled his little sister acts. He also quite smart and could already learn more advanced things but he still lower himself to match with us that is younger from him. He smiles brightly while listening to Stella when she read aloud a simple picture book while saying things like ‘the story is interesting right?’ or even praising Stella for reading the book while still keeping his refreshing smile blooms.

“Hiroto, could you call me with just Ash?”

“No, I will call you Ash-nii”

“Ahaha..... that was a bit embarrassing. Listen Stella, Hiroto is calling me Ash-nii you know?”

“..... Then what about me? I am older than you so you should call me oneechan or I won’t listen to you”

“Okay, I will call you Stella-nee then. Can I?”

“That’s alright”

Stella answers clearly without any hesitation but a moment later she quickly moves to the corner of the room. In there, I can hear her starts mumbling something with a low voice.

◆Log◆

- «Stella» whispers. “Stella-nee..... Ehehe. Hiroto act just like my real little brother. He is soo cute”

(Ugh that makes me embarrassed..... She must done that so that I won't be able to hear her but too bad I can see it clearly in the log)

“Eh? Hiroto, what happened? Your face suddenly got reddens like that..... Are you alright? Should I call your mother?”

“N-No need. I'm alright. I just feel a bit hot that's it”

“Is it hot? Hiroto, do you want to drink some water? Wait for a bit okay”

Without waiting for my reply, Stella had already runs out from the room. Just how happy is she just from me calling her Stella-nee?

“Stella is a good girl at heart you know Hiroto, don't be reserved and let her spoil you like she is your real older sister. I think Stella would also be happy if you did”

“Okay. Thanks Ash-nii”

I was worried whether I can befriend with kids my peer but it looks like if it was with these two siblings, I don't really need to worry much. I secretly thank Mrs. Elena in my heart for bringing them here and also to the two siblings for being so friendly with me.

One thing that I've been worrying since being born has now disappeared. In my previous live, having a normal conversation with someone else is already a miracle like happening. But now, thanks to the negotiation skill, I can normally speak to other people without any difficulties. Knowing what I should say and

what I shouldn't say really relieves my heart from worrying too much. It might be weird to be dependent to a skill like this but rather than hurting other people by saying things I don't meant and make me an outcast in the end, this is much, much better.

"Just before, mom had said something bad about Deen but he is not a bad kid. I assure you that. He just had his own reasons to act like that. He might seem unfriendly and looks angry but if you are with me, I think he will be willing to play together you know?"

"Okay. I will also do my best to befriend him"

So I say but that must be difficult in reality right?..... I kinda have this bad premonition toward this Deen. Anyway as long as I don't understand what his 'reasons' are, Understanding him would definitely be difficult.

But because it was Ash-nii that recommend it, I want to avoid being in bad terms with him. While drinking the water that Stella-nee brings to me, I lost myself thinking how I should get close to these two siblings.



That night, because Mrs. Elena's husband is not present at their house, Mrs. Elena and her children ended up staying for the night in my house. Dad returns at dusk so all of us had a dinner together afterwards. The adults enjoy their dinner while drinking a fruit cider so dinner becomes quite lively.

"Ah thank god you are here Remilia. Because of you I was saved. There are other weavers that I am working with but the cloths weaved by you are the best around here... Not only in Mizelle, your cloths are also famous in the capital you know? And that fame already reached to a level where people ask for an order made cloth weaved by you"

"Is that it? So that's why I got paid more nowadays. I even started to think whether is it fine to receive this much of money for a simple weaving"

“That’s true. Even now, Remilia’s one day working salary is already the same with my ten days working salary..... Well, I am proud with my job as a lumberjack so it’s fine though”

“But in truth, haven’t you consider of wanting to become a himo*? But I won’t allow that you know? You should work properly and let Hiroto grow up while seeing your hard working back”

“Even if you don’t say it I already understand you know? And also Mrs. Elena, don’t you have enough drink already?”

“It’s alright mister. When mom drink alcohol, her words become more refined and she also smiles alot”

“Hey! Don’t tell other people about that. Oh my, this girl is really. She is just too serious just like her father. Well, Ash is also like that though”

Mrs. Elena took the shoulder of her children that sat in her both sides and slowly pulls them closer while smiling. With such a kind mother, it was not weird at all for Ash and Stella to grow up to be a good kid like this.

“Are Suu-chan not going to drink? You will stay here tonight right? It’s alright you know?”

“I am a maid so I don’t really have any interest in drinking alcohol. So please don’t mind me and please enjoy yourselves“

“Today is the last day for Suu to be working here right? Starting next week, other maid will come to fill for her”

“Then there’s more reason for you to drink right? Hiroto, what do you think about it?”

“Y-yes..... But, Ms. Suu said that she doesn’t really like alcohol so”

“I thank you for your concern, young master”

That’s right..... Ms. Suu was send here by the guild to work on a set period of

time. After the set time fulfilled, she will return to the guild. I already heard about it on the way back after we finished today's quest.

"Suu coming here had really helped me a lot. She even babysit Hiroto properly"

"Ah, so that's why you can work all noon without worrying. Remilia really can't be disturbed when she is working. Her concentration power is too amazing"

"..... Well, that is also one of her charm point that made me fall for her"

"Ricardo, after this there will be punishment okay? You must have too much drink that your speech becomes incomprehensible like this. Such a troublesome daddy you are"

"Why did it come to this..... Ah, that's right. Mrs. Elena and her children is here tonight... Hiroto, please forgive your weak minded dad..."

"..... Hiroto's dad is present in the house... I'm jealous"

"Our father keeps on going back and forth from Mizelle to the capital for the business. The most that he can stay is only one day. Because of that....."

"Because he is the one who lead our Padoul Trading Company right? That's who Mrs. Elena's husband is. Him being a leader above many of his subordinate is a wonderful thing you know? People will, when they hold an important position like that, became more and more difficult to get away from it"

With what father said, Mrs. Elena slightly smiled. A bit of loneliness are contained within that smile. But when our eyes met, the loneliness that hangs down in her expression is thinned out by a bit.

Maybe by taking care of me had helped her relieved some of that loneliness by a bit..... that kind of thinking passes my head for a second but it soon gone. What am I thinking? I'm just still a one year old kid. That kind of responsibility is impossible for the current me.

“Hiroto, you must treat your mom and dad with care okay? They are young and talented, even someone like me have to admit that”

“Such praise is too much..... and Mrs. Elena is also not that far off older right?”

Mother Remilia says that while holding her embarrassment from the praise. Mrs. Elena again bring the glass of fruit cider to her mouth, drinks the content, and say.

“Fuu..... You two are undoubtedly still young. I even sometimes feel jealous for it. For me to receive favor from my husband is something that not usually happen. But for you two... right?”

“N-No... well... Hiroto is still very small anyway... and we are also...”

“Dear, you are too easy. Don’t get too agitated by such talk. Hiroto, it’s nothing okay? Ash and Stella also..... well you guys also won’t understand that anyway”

“What is it? Remilia-oneesan”

“Fufu..... I thought you would call me an aunt (obasan). I feel a bit relieved. I thought everyone who already had children will definitely be called an obasan”

(Well she is still 19 years old..... Mrs. Elena also still far from being an obasan. She is still passable to be called oneesan)

Mrs. Elena skin started to flush red. She must’ve gotten quite drunk from the alcohol. Mom who usually doesn’t drink alcohol unusually drinks one tonight. Her white skin is also flushed red. She rarely join dad when drinking alcohol but once she does, she would sleep deeply that she would always wake up late in the next day.

At that time, it was usually Ms. Suu who cooks breakfast. Well, mom also needs a refreshing now and then. Ms. Suu being the maid here really helps a lot..... I also got personally taken care of a lot of time.

“Madam, after the dinner, what should I do about the bathing order?”

“Umm, that’s right..... Mrs. Elena and her children should enter together right? And for Hiroto please take care of him Ms Suu”

“E.....? M-mom, do you mean.....”

Such thing had never happened before. When Ms. Suu stay for the night in the house, it was usually because mom is busy with work and don’t have any time to cook breakfast. And every time it happened, Ms. Suu always bathed alone.....

(I-is it alright? Such thing... Just when I thought things could end peacefully without me sinking my poisonous fang to Ms. Suu for this to happen)

Well, that was not something that I should say myself but I am indeed had transformed into breast milk sucker demon. Almost every female acquaintance that I know had fallen prey to my poisonous fang. And the one that he wished the most to avoid his poisonous fang is Ms. Suu. In a way, it was his desperate measure to try atoning for his bad karma that he had been sprinkled all over the place since he was born..... but that was only in term of breast suckling category only.

(..... If it was just taking a bath together then it would be alright right?)

It was a thing that is unprecedented in his previous live but in his current live now, he is already familiar, being used enough to have a battle with a woman

charming naked body since infant times. Yes this is a battle, a war! Even if I saw naked bodies of a woman, my heart will keep its calm. I've been forced to act like a wise man many times before and will do that again now. If I already reacts I a perverted way from the age of one year then I will definitely be recognized as a devil incarnate. Well Pamela already treat me like one though...

"I can help taking care of Hiroto in the bath but my little Stella here is a shy girl so it can't be helped"

"I-I-I was..... no it's embarrassing....."

"Ou is that so? But you will go in with your oniichan right?"

"I will enter by myself later so it's alright. I'm already started taking a bath by myself since I was three so I'm used to it"

Just how much matured you are? Hiroto had the urge to scream that thought out loud but he manages to hold it in. He really amazed with how matured Ash is he even start giving him the title of 「Ash the Saint」 in his heart. The Grey Holy Saint Ash! Just how cool it sounded to the ears.

"I will clean the bathtub afterwards so I will take the last turn. I will start boiling the water now so please wait a bit okay"

"Then I will leave it up to you my Dear. I also feel quite drunk so I will only wipe my body a bit for today. But I will take a proper bath tomorrow"

"How about entering with me for a change? There will be my daughter too but, Stella, you don't mind being together with Remilia right?"

"Yes, I'm alright. Mrs. Remilia, shall we take a bath?"

"Oh my..... if you said it like that, then how could I refuse"

Mrs. Elena seems wanting to give some reward to mom hard work. Two mature lady being together in the bath... isn't that indeed quite an elegant

spectacle right?

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ④

Side B

Ash will enter the bath before father Ricardo so the order will be me and Suu-san, mother Remilia with Elena-san and Stella, Ash, then dad will be the last.

In the undressing room, Suu-san who always have braid hairdo for her usual hairstyle casually take off the spherical jewel hair pin that holds down her hair. With the thing holding it up gone, her silky black straight hair can only obey to gravity and fall down. Hiroto never saw Suu-san with this kind of hairstyle before so when he sees it for the first time, he was fascinated by it for quite a while.

And Suu-san herself, while keeping having her usual expressionless face, starts to take off her own clothes starting from her apron and then continued to the black one-piece she wears underneath it. When the clothes that wrap her back laid bare, a tight corset can be seen from underneath which she take off too without any hesitation. How she manages to wear it without being noticed from the outside is a mystery but that's not the important thing now. The important thing now is that after the corset fastener belt got loosened and naked skin exposed from under it, Suu-san's breast that usually only half of it upper part was exposed, got completely exposed in front of his eyes now. And she does it without any hesitation as usual. My mind is conflicted between seeing it or not, and in the end just staring at the blank space ahead.

“Young master, are you embarrassed?”

“A..... N-no. Suu-san, seems to wear such a difficult clothes to wear so I wonder won't it be troublesome..... ”

“I wear this everyday so I got used with it. And the feeling of freedom that I

feel when taking it off is quite addicting”

Suu-san grabs a towel and cover her breast and waist part then she starts undressing me. When I got completely stark naked, I kinda want to say ‘please be gentle, it’s my first’, but seeing her usual calm and composed manner made me hesitated to say it.

Suu-san then wash my body carefully, and in the end pour warm water on me. When I look back at her, a rare happening occurred. Suu-san is smiling.

“Suu-san, you are smiling..... Is some happy thing happened? ”

“Ah forgive me young master. Looking at you remind me of my younger brother. He is still an infant just like you. I also take care of him in bath like this. But when I try to wash his hair, he will always flail around and won’t sit still. He is older than young master but compared to young master, he is still a spoiled little kid and always give trouble to others”

“Is that so..... Suu-san... can I wash your back?”

“Oh my..... having young master do such thing is unacceptable”

“Because today is the last day so... I want to give my appreciation... Because Suu-san always listens to my wish..... and always help a lot around the house. Even mom felt thankful because Suu-san is here helping her. That’s why.....”

Suu-san hesitated for a moment but hearing my explanation, she gives me a smile. And with that, she grabs the towel that wraps her body and exposes her naked body in front of my eyes.

Purun~. With such a licentious sound effects, those twin mountain that is as white as snow appear before my eyes. Two striking vivid pink colored tips are reflected inside my eyes ---- Is it because she starts to feel cold while washing me? Because those two parts of her seems to get harder than usual in my eyes.

“Well then..... I will take on your favor young master”

“Y-Yeah..... if it felt ticklish say it to me okay”

I wring a wet towel and use it to scrub Suu-san's body. I scrub her back carefully as to not harm Suu-san's white delicate skin. Even if my hand reach now is still short, if Suu-san is sitting down then I won't have any problem reaching her whole back.

The bath chair is just a simple wooden plank with chair legs added to it. Now the problem is, what will happen if someone sits their butt on that wooden plank? Well I have checked it with my eyes once when I wash mother's back. When plump things sit on that wooden plank, it will change it shape to adapt to the flat wooden plank with a gyuu sound effects. When I saw such phenomenon, it made me think that maybe I focus too much on women breast that I fail to recognize other important things.

“Nnn..... Young master, it is a little bit ticklish”

“A! I-I'm sorry..... I will be more careful. Let me finish washing your back Suu-san”

She seems to be weak in her waist area for her to reacts like that even when I wash her normally. She doesn't usually give such expression so my heart beating a little bit faster seeing it.

Her waist curves draw a perfect china vase. Is it because she wears corset everyday that her waist becomes this perfectly shaped? Added to the perfectly shaped hips, she also has this plump meaty butt. If this was earth, she is definitely a high quality super model material. Is there any job similar to that in Eternal Magia I wonder?

When I handed the washing towel to her, she starts washing her own breast herself. I hesitated to keep watching at her so I just start stare off at the ceiling to kill time ---- and suddenly.

“..... Young master, there is one thing that I wish to tell”

“E?”

After saying it, Suu-san keeps her silence for quite awhile. She just silently continues washing herself. When she finished washing herself, I draw the hot water with a bucket to wash her off from her shoulder. And with that, Suu-san turns her head to look straight at me. Her eyes gives off a feeling of sincerity like never before.

“The truth is..... I, I am actually not just a simple maid. But it is true that I came from the guild”

“D-does that mean..... that Suu-san had been deceiving my mother this entire time..... that can't be like that right? I don't think Suu-san is such a bad people like that”

“Hearing that from young master made my heart at ease. But in truth, besides

my duty as a maid, I also have other purposes for coming to this house..... And I can't easily declares whether that purposes would become a good thing for Madam and also for you, young master Hiroto”

“..... If it was for me, as long as you don't mean to bring harm to my family, then I am alright with it”

It was only for just a short time but I have seen how she usually works. She is so dedicated with her work as a maid even if it was not her main purpose for coming here. She deserves my mother trust because of her diligence in work.

But at the same time, I also got curious with her. She wears a piece of equipment that negated my [charisma] just like the mask that no name-san wears. If she is just the usual maid, why would she wear such a high spec equipment? It was something that had bothering me for quite a while.

LOG

[Charisma] is automatically invoked! << Suu >> attention is locked on you

(Ah, that's right..... the same thing also happened to Filianes-san. And the reason is because she had to unequip her equipment when entering the bath.....!)

This is maybe the last chance. With that in mind, Hiroto is no longer hesitates. Suu-san's status that had always been a mystery is now accessible! Without any further ado, he immediately operates the menu to display her status ---- and then.

STATUS

Name: Suzanne Suu Adelhaid

Human - Female - 16 years old - Level 38

Job: Agent

Life: 628/628

Mana: 336/336

Skill:

Knife Mastery = 55

Barehanded Fighting = 45

Light Armor Mastery = 28

Enforcer = 32

Strong Body = 49

Magic Foundation = 26

Maternity = 22

Cooking = 36

Maid = 21

Active Skill:

Throw Knife (Knife Mastery - 10)

Restraining Attack (Knife Mastery - 30)

Blade Storm (Knife Mastery - 50)

Punch (Barehanded Fighting - 10)

Kick (Barehanded Fighting - 20)

Throw (Barehanded Fighting - 30)

Submission (Barehanded Fighting - 40)

Sneaking (Enforcer - 20)

Assassination skill level 3 (Enforcer - 30)

Breast Feeding (Maternity - 20)

Simple Cooking (Cooking - 10)

Cooking (Cooking - 20)

Passive Skill:

Equip Knife (Knife Mastery - 10)

Poison Knife (Knife Mastery - 20)

Sleep-inducing Knife (Knife Mastery - 30)

Paralyzing Knife (Knife Mastery - 40)

Evasion Up (Barehanded Fighting - 30)

Equip Light Armor (Light Armor Mastery - 10)

Heart of Ice (Enforcer - 10)

Nurturing (Maternity - 10)

Cooking Effects Up (Cooking - 30)

Manner (Maid - 10)

Babysitter (Maid - 20)

(Agent..... So maid is a fake job that is used as a mask to infiltrate our house and Agent is the true job..... And this Enforcer skill... isn't it just make her look more like an assassin for goodness sake!)

50 points for Knife Mastery ---- that is not a number that can be achieved by just half assed effort. Knife had a short attack range and the damage is also small. Using it at the early stages is quite troublesome but people say that when Bladestorm is acquired, the difference is just like seeing a whole new world!

When this skill is used, it will attack any enemy inside its attack range randomly ranging from 7 to 12 attacks in total each time. If used carefully, you can have a chance to attack 1 enemy up to 12 times in one go! That powerful skill has both the roman (novelty?) and high usability making it a popular choice among the player.

With this as example, it made me think that maybe the more difficult to raise the skill at the early stage means that the skill will evolve radically from a useless skill into a godlike skill. It was also applicable to my negotiation skill. Raising it to level 79 was a real suffering and it only gives a few and not so useful skills but once it reach level 80, the once useless skill turned the table extremely and become godlike.

I suddenly started to think deeply about the principle of learning skill but remembering my situation now, this is definitely not the time for such thought. The important thing now is that the fact that one with such-hard-to-raise-at-early-stage skill has come to my house. ---- And equipped with such skill, what intention does she have toward my family? The only thing that I can imagine from the skill is... assassination. If that's the case... mom and dad are in danger!

But I know she don't have that kind of dangerous intention toward my family. She must have her own reason for it. If her purpose is really for assassination then she should have already started her act at the moment she managed to infiltrate the house. But she didn't do anything and keep on working as a maid diligently until today and will return to the guild tomorrow.

“..... I am actually works as an observer for the guild. My job mainly is to monitor the adventurers who are registered with the guild to check whether they do any conduct that would break the kingdom's law or the guild's rule and to deliver punishment to those who do such things. But our job is not limited to that only. Aside from that, 'we' also have one other important duty. Do you understand my explanation this far?”

“Yes. But why did Suu-san who has such kind of work becomes a maid like this?

She didn't answer my question and just silently stands up. And with a stream like smooth movement she takes off the towel that wraps up her waist. Her movement is so natural that even I can't predict that. With a naked body suddenly appears before me, my head stops functioning for a while. Suu-san then lift up me, who are still dazed by the sudden happening, and enter the tub together with me in her arms. It seems that she is worried that I would catch cold if we keep on talking like that.

In the tub, Suu-san hugs me up from behind. In both my shoulders, two soft something are touching it but the owner of that two something seems to not minding of it at all ---- With only 20 points in Maternity skill to have a great pair like this, it seems that those are naturally big to begin with that it even surpass the buff given by the skill.

“Maid is the outside appearance that I use to cover my real occupation. The one who work as the observer for the guild, ‘agent’, have to experience many kinds of other occupation in order to fulfill their duty smoothly”

“..... Then Suu-san only act as a maid, is that right?”

“..... It was my intention before. But in this house, there is an unpredictable happening occurred. And that unpredictable happening is you, young master”

“Eh? Me?”

If I try to move my body, the sensation that I feel in my back become even

more vivid so I stay still without trying to turn around to look at Suu-san's expression. But even without looking at her expression, I can feel it from the way she says 'unpredictable happening' that she doesn't mean anything bad with it.

"Because young master was going out with Monika-san today, I also got the chance to go outside for a while. Before I continue I want young master to forgive me for I have witnessed the full story of everything that was happened today"

"Eh.....Suu-san was observing us all day today.....?"

"Yes. When I witnessed young master went to the forest with girls that is far older than young master, I unexpectedly feel worried about it, but that worry end up as only a needless anxiety. When the monsters show up, I was lost whether I should come out from hiding to help young master fight the monsters or not. But young master was not only command young master's party perfectly to bring down the monster but also help the other party from their plight. I can't even grasp the situation and dumbfounded for quite a while seeing that situation and only understand one thing clearly, that young master is an axe user. In my eyes, young master skill is still being the one used by the axe not the other way around but the fact that young master managed to defeat a monster won't change"

Suu-san talks about the facts that she saw today with an indifferent tone. She don't scold me for fighting against a monster, in fact, her opinion about me seems to be rising because of it.

"I also start training since childhood but the first time I subjugated a monster is when I was five. In comparison, young master was able to do so even when young master is still one years old..... Even adding to the fact that young master

is the son of the kingdom greatest axe knight Ricardo-sama, young master's growth is abnormally fast.....”

“S-so you must think that I was weird right..... I’m sorry, but that is because.....”

“Young master must have some kind of secret behind this right? The secret behind how young master manage to grow both in body and mind abnormally fast like this. But I won’t delve in further with young master’s secret. I just hope that young master can keep on growing in the good direction like this and manage to master that power. If young master manage to master that power, no matter what troubles that might come after this, young master will surely be able to overcome them all. This is what I wish to believe”

Suu-san suddenly talks about something unexpected. [Troubles that might come after this]... I can only feel bad premonition from this word ---- and then I finally understand the reason why Suu-san comes to our house.

There is a high probability that she knows father is the guardian of the devil sword. And it was from a source that is different from Filianes-san it seems. She must be dispatched here to check out the condition here.

But that is still a probability. I think it is already alright to ask such question to Suu-san so I directly ask her what her purposes were.

“Suu-san, did you come here to check on my father? Or maybe to check on mother?”

“Both..... is the most that I can say. Young master might already know about

this but Remilia-sama is a noble that was born from a high leveled noble bloodline. There are no sign of struggle between madam and the main family but even still, she is still concerned about the safeties of young master's and master Ricardo's. For things related to that, I think madam will tell young master directly about it in the near future"

"So I won't know anything for now right?....."

"Yes. Did young master wanted to meet young master's grandfather and grandmother?"

"No. If mother let me see them then I want to meet them. But I also think there is a need for me to meet them for the present time"

"..... Young master really is kind. But I must warn young master to not make madam worry too much about young master's safety. I know it was out of place for me to say it, please forgive me young master"

I don't even consider that out of place even more so, after talking frankly to her like this, I kinda feel guilty for even doubting her for a second there. Even if she is in truth the observer sent by the guild, that fact is irrelevant to the fact how much she really cares to my family from the depth of her heart.

When I did those ridiculous things, she should be thinking of stopping me right? But against her who can't say stop to my recklessness, I become spoiled by it and want to ask her to help me an even more ridiculous thing to do.

That expression on Jester and Hugo's face when they asked no name-san for a drink together... that expression is up to no good. Realizing that and still doing

nothing to it made my heart feel restless. I definitely can't sleep well tonight if I just let it pass.

"Um..... Suu-san"

"..... Is there anything that young master would request from me? I somehow able to guess from young master voice"

"Err..... I'm sorry"

"No, there is no need for young master to feel sorry. Is there something wrong young master? Please don't feel too restricted in front of me and just tell me your request young master"

She was in fact an agent but now, she is a completely dedicated faithful maid. Pro really is great, but it might be only because men are a living being that is weak in front of a maid, anyway she really manages to catch my heart completely with that.

"Yes. One of those people even pulled young master into deserted place and was trying to seduce young master right? I can't decide whether I should go out from my hiding to try stopping that girl or not. But thankfully because Wendy-san sudden appearance, I decided to stay"

"I-I'm sorry, Hilmelda-san don't have any ill intention so I think it's alright. At first she seems to be difficult to approach but she is actually a pretty good girl you know?"

"..... Young master is being deceived. That kind of girl only excels at deceiving

men in order to fulfill their own egoistical wish. To think that she looks at young master, who are still only one years old, with those lustful eyes..... I definitely can't forgive her. As expected I need to give her a bit punishment as the representation of madam Remilia.....”

“Wa! N-No! I don't mean that! Suu-san that is not the problem.....”

Seems like she doesn't think highly of Hilmelda-san, no maybe it was even a feeling of hate? Suu-san's voice sounds a bit scarier than usual. In panic, I reflexively turn around my head to see her straight in the eyes. Realizing her true feeling seeping out, she gave out a small 'ah!' and regains her usual cool.

“..... I beg your pardon young master, I'm sorry for being impertinent. She is already a splendid friend of young master now right? It's not like I approve her of being one thought.....”

“Err-right..... Hilmelda-san is my friend but I'm more concerned to the other one that called no name-san. She planned to have a drinking celebration with the member of the party she associated with. But those people doesn't seems to be good people so I was worried”

“Ah..... so it really is about Jester and Hugo right? Those two bad conducts really is causing many troubles. There are even complains coming to the guild because of those two. Their modus operandi was usually to become parasite to any female adventurer who is quite skilled, and even resort to forceful method to keep that relationship. There are many female adventurers who can no longer leave Mizelle because of them. The latest news I heard about them is that they had joined a new party in the capital city and working earnestly there”

(Forcefully become parasite? Seems like my intuition hit home. Those

guys have already been dirtbags from a long time before.....!)

I can feel my heart suddenly beats even faster than usual. From hearing the word 'forceful method' I already can't keep my cool any longer. Even if they are weaklings with low level and weak skills, they are indeed a guy. If they successfully get no name-san and Hilmelda-san drunk then their chastity is at danger.....!

"In my personal opinion, this is the kind of story that I don't want young master to hear but, having a girl that have reached adulthood as a party member also indirectly means that the other party member have to protect that girl from any harm. And that rules even apply to young master even though young master is still an infant like this. I hope young master will always keep this indirect rule in heart"

"Yes. I understand. Even though I small, I am also a member of the party. It has no relation whatsoever with one's age. If I just close my eyes and think that problem is not my problem then we can never be true friend ever....."

"You really are blessed with good colleagues, young master. Wendy-san is a diligent girl, she should grow up into a great knight in the future. Monica-san archery skill is also quite high. I feel that young master will depend on her a lot from now on"

Even when Suu-san only praises my party member, I feel happy for it as if I was the one who receive the praise.

But rather than that, the important thing now is saving no name-san. Suu-san also seems to understand that. She immediately hugs me and lift me up from the bath tub.

“I also worried about those two girls. If Jester and Hugo really meant to create more problem again then the order to punish them should come out immediately. Those guys had already committed serious rule violation today. The first one is that they escaped from battle deserting their party member leaving them in danger. And if they really mean any harm to their party member for the sake of their own self gain then their license as adventurer would be revoked and will receive punishment in accordingly to their crimes”

“Yes..... If nothing happened then it would be for the best but... Suu-san, will you help me?”

When he ask Suu-san about it, She only gives back a light smile. She seems so humanlike with that smile. That expression might be a faulty one as she IS a human but the smile she displays now is a smile that naturally comes out normally from any girl her age. The kind of smile that rarely shown from her expressionless face.

“Then I will ask to master and madam to have a bit night walk together with young master. Is there any problem with that young master?”

“No. Definitely not! Then with it settled let's hurry and go out before the night becomes too late Suzanne-san!”

“..... From where did you know about my name? Well it doesn't really matter but please keep calling me with the name 'Suu'. Because I don't even tell madam about the name 'Suzanne' so just to keep it safe”

“A..... I-I'm sorry. Seems like I reflexively said the wrong thing... aha... ha ha ha.....”

“Young master really is someone who can’t be make light of. Young master really made me started to wanting to observe young master growth from somewhere up close which I can’t. But as I am attached to the adventurer guild of Junegan kingdom, there are definitely chances for us to meet again somewhere in the future. Well, there is also a chance that when young master grow up, he might already forgot me by that time”

I think that the chances of me forgetting about her are close to zero. Once she leaves the house, I don’t know when we'll meet again but ---- if I were to meet again with her, I will definitely remember. If you ask why then it was because I perfectly remember about the person who gives me skill just as much as remembering the person from whom I failed to receive skill from. IYKWIM.

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ④

Side C

Suu-san then tells my parent that she wants to have a night stroll together with me. Mother and Father think of it as Suu's way to create her last memories with me so they allowed it with the condition of not bringing me too far. Well, for our true purpose in going out, we can't abide that condition but it can't be helped. Suu-san is also stronger than father in term of fighting ability so there should be no worries... is also not a very good excuses to make anyway.

The place where Nameless-san and the other are drinking, [The Red Rose Pavilion], is located in the back alley of the main street in the market. It has a large signboard outside so it is quite easy to find. But when we found the signboard, Suu-san suddenly hold me up and carry me to hide under the cover of darkness and erasing her presence from the surrounding.

“As we have guessed..... Jester and Yugo really intend to commit a crime”

“!!!..... Those big sisters are in danger! Suu-san.....!”

Jester and Yugo who are just getting out from [The Red Rose Pavilion] can be seen carrying a person in their shoulder. The one Jester carry is Hilmerda-san while Yugo carry Nameless-san. The two girls seem to be unconscious. Nameless-san boasted about her high resistance towards alcohol so she should not be knocked out from being drunk that easily ---- that means.

“From the looks of it..... Young master, seems like those girls get drugged somehow”

“..... Suu-san, you must absolutely not lose their track. Tail them without getting detected”

“Yes..... let’s go. Young master, I feel a deep respect for your straight sense of justice. And my feelings toward those two guys are.....”

Suu-san doesn’t let it out in words but her sub-zero gaze make it seems like enough to freeze the surrounding air.

If I’m not here, maybe she would just go and kill those two guys without much thought. That show how much Suu-san hate the crime that those two are about to commit.

“I don’t want Suu-san to dirty her own hand with the blood of those lowlifes. They should repent for their own sin for their own good”

“.....I’m sorry for my impoliteness. To be this disordered in front of Young master like this..... And when I had already decided to definitely never show this embarrassing side of mine to you, Young Master”

“It was a bit scary but, I can understand how mad Suu-san is right now and I find it charming somehow. Because I am also angry right now”

I was meaning to say that line in a light tone but upon hearing that, Suu-san’s eyes opened wide in surprise while fixed her gaze at me.

Even in this kind of dark alley where the only source of light is coming from the moon faint light, I feel like I can see that Suu-san’s cheek is reddens a bit.

“..... That word is to kind for me. That’s why I will treasure that word deep in my heart. Let’s go, Young Master!”

Log

《Suu》 is using 「Sneaking」!

《Suu》 and your sense of presence is disappearing.

Thanks to Suu-san’s skill, we can infiltrate the inn where Jester and Hugo headed into without anyone noticing.

We move carefully so to not letting anyone detect us and head to the 2nd floor to the room where Jester and Hugo are. Suu-san passes the door which leads to the two guy room and instead opens a window in the hall, jump out from it, climb on the wall, and then stops in the inn’s roof. From there, she headed to the window that is connected to the room where Jester and Hugo are staying. When she found it, she peeks inside the room through the window ---- and what she sees inside is.

“Hah, they sleep like dead..... with this they won’t be able to wake up until tomorrow morning”

“If they didn’t it would mean trouble for us didn’t it, you stupid. If they wake up in the middle of the deed and made a ruckus, the guild will definitely catch us and cause many troublesome things to happen”

“When that time do happen we can just move out from Mizell. Or even better, we can go to the neighboring country too where no one know us”

“Women from another country does sounds delicious also. We have already become an adventurer so we must do everything we want and enjoy the most of it while we can”

In the two beds inside the room, Hilmelda-san and Nameless-san are laid on top of each bed unmoving. Those two guy are in the middle of taking off their own shirt which is about to be done. And then they will definitely continue undressing the unconscious girls' dress next.

(..... I never thought that they are a total low life like this. I feel like even if I kill them here, nobody would complain about it)

“ I think we should kill them right here, right now for the best. But letting young master sees such a bloody scene is definitely bad for his educational situation... What should I do, young master?”

“U-umm..... I think talking about killing or not to kill is already an out for that”

F-forgive my impoliteness. But the present condition won't give us much time to think. We have to act fast before it's too late. We will start acting when those two starts touching the two girls body. Is there any plan in your mind, young master?”

While exchanging such blood thirsty dialogue, Suu-san anger got cooled down and she manages to regains her calm. This is also can prove how professional she is in this kind of work field. If it's her, she definitely can beat those two guys even if she had her eyes closed and hands tied because even her kick is already overkill for them.

“Anyway can Suu-san leave this to me? I do have something in mind that I wanted to try”

“Understood, young master”

Inside the room, Hilmelda-san had gotten her outside leather armor undressed. And now a dagger is about to cut her cloth armor. But that is the end of line for this crime.

Log

You have activates 「Charm」.

「Charm」 automatically activates! 《Jester》《Hugo》 had successfully resist it.

(So they manage to resist it eh? What lucky fellow..... Can't be helped, let's try another method)

Log

You have summoned 《Josephine》!

I summon my slime and let it infiltrate inside the room. The slime that suddenly falls from the ceiling hit Jester directly who is about to touch Nameless' breast.

Boyon~

“U-Uwaaaa! W-what the hell is this! Where did it came from!?”

“Calm down Jester! Don't make a fuss! People in the outside can hear!”

“---- We already heard it though. And don't you even dare move a muscle. If you did, we will see it as hostile action and kill you on the spot”

“Wha.....!?”

When they are distracted by the slime sudden appearance and let out a loud scream, Suu-san sneak noiselessly into the room, held knife in both of her hands and point it out at both man neck. Who can guess that she hides knives inside her skirt like that? Even I can't,

“W-we only tried to help bringing back these ladies back into their room because they ask us for help, you know? And the thing that is now happening is just a private matter between us. You don't have any rights to stop us for we are not in the wrong”

“T-that's right..... We don't do anything. To us who is [yet] to do anything and suddenly having ourselves pointed by knives like this. Isn't it you who are strange miss?”

“We can ask later to a pharmacist about what kind of drugs that those two girls had given to. He should be able to recognize what kind of drug it is was. So

you two uncles, you can stop feigning ignorance like that”

I speak from the ceiling but those two guys can’t even look up to search for me.

“This voice... A kid!? Don’t tell me you are that brat who plays together with these girls here.....!”

“---- You are not allowed to call my young master with that filthy mouth of yours you low lives!”

“ARGH.....!”

(T-that move..... that is submission right? To be able to perform submission by only one hand and to do it to two targets at the same time... that is simply amazing! It looks very hurt but well, they deserved it)

Suu-san twist both of Jester and Hugo’s hands with her hands still gripping on her knives making them unable to move under her submission technique. When they fall to the floor and writhe around in pain, I finally jump down from the ceiling and Suu-san briskly catches me.

“Young master, what should we do next? In my opinion, they need an extensive re-education to beat their character back up to shape..... how about it?”

“H-hiiiiii---- M-my bad! I’m in the wrong so forgive me! I won’t do anything to

these girls and will get out from this town so please forgive me!”

“Please overlook our misdeed for this once! I have three hungry kids waiting at home for me! I even have my elderly mother whom I left there!”

Jester’s plea is... well... already bad as is but Hugo’s plea is straight the worst kind out there that even Suu-san twitched her eyebrow in displeasure.

“Hugo Mikestraw. Your origin is from the southern part of Junegan kingdom. No marriage history. You have been registered in the adventure guild for 8 years but still an F rank without trying to climb up to the higher rank. Your family compositions are just your father and older brother only. Is there any mistake in this data?”

“Gu..... W-why did you know about me.....You bitc—no your excellency... perhaps you are the guild.....!”

“I don’t see any need to answer your question. You are charged for endangering your party member life by making them bait to letting yourself escape from danger. And you are also charged for drugging and abducting your party member. I had witnessed it when you two commit both charges. Therefore, I will execute your punishment now”

“Y-you bitch! What can a girl do by hersel..... Ugya!”

Jester turns defiant and tries to resist by charging on Suu-san but he forgot about the slime. The slime entangles her body around Jester’s feet making him stumble at that instant.

“#*%\$&!@”

Hugo also tries to attack Suu-san but she gracefully evades the attack and she strikes Hugo's nape with a chop that successfully made him faint. She didn't attack the stomach because Hugo was just a while ago drank alcohol. If she hit the 'right' spot, there will definitely be disaster unfold here.

“Young master, let me take care of the rest. They had done disgraceful things to the girls so I will also do the same for them. That is my policy when giving out punishment”

“Okay. Again, thank you for saving them”

“..... Such words are too much praise for me but you're welcome young master. And then young master, what are you planning to do?”

“I will wait here to keep watch of them until one of them awakes. After that let's go back home Suu-san”

“Understood. Well then, there is coincidentally a plaza nearby so I will head there. When I finished my job, I will return and take young master home. When the two awakes, please have them drink this”

Suu-san gives me a water bottle then politely bows. After that, she grabs the two guys by the nape and carry them like that just like when carrying filthy trash. Watching a slender girl like her lift those two guys body easily just like that is really surreal. But what will happen to them I wonder? Well let's just ask Suu-san after this.



While waiting Nameless-san and Hilmelda-san waking up, I just sit up beside their bed and starts dozing off without being aware of it.

Log

----- becomes -----.

(Nnn..... What happened.....?)

I think I saw a log sprung out just now but my drowsiness reduces my awareness and the log just passes by like that.

“Un..... nnn.....”

It was just right the time when Nameless-san awakes. She struggle a bit in the bed then finally manages to get up. I pour the water inside the water bottle to a glass then offer it to Nameless-san who just woken up.

“Hiroto-kun..... Why... you here? Or rather... this self..... ouch”

“Don’t push yourself too hard. You got drugged by those two guys. But everything is alright. We got a dependable person helping us”

“..... But I feel like it was you who save us though. However I also feel worried about your safety. To think that such a small man walking outside this late in the night sounds really dangerous. But then again, above all, this self should say this..... thank you”

She is still a bit disordered but a small smile can be seen on Nameless-san’s face. She pats my head for a bit then accepts the glass of water that I offered to her then drink it up.

---- But the next moment, from under her mask, trails of tears trickle down. Nameless-san is crying. Those tears trickle down from her cheek to her lap.

“Everything is really alright you know? I follow you guys since those two carried you from the bar and I can guarantee that nothing bad happen to you Nameless-san”

“..... No this is. That’s not the thing that I’m worried about. I was wondering just why did I did such stupid things like this..... I’m sorry Hiroto-kun, saying such things like this to you would only make you troubled right? I’m sorry for being a bad adult”

“No, it’s alright. Even adult have times when they feel like crying. Well, my mom and dad never cries though..... wa.....”

For a moment when I try to break the ice by joking a bit, I thought she got mad at me. But it was not the case.

Nameless-san falls down with her knee in the floor then she hugs me. I can sense her shoulder trembled. She hugs me so tight in her bosom.

“This self has been thinking that she isn’t viewed as a woman at all for all this time. This self never have any interest towards men much less ever think that any men will try to assault her. That way, this self can endure being herself like this”

“..... Nameless-san, did something hurtful happen to you?”

“..... Why is it? Why did I feel like talking all the things that I have decided to keep secret until my grave to you Hiroto-kun?..... You are still an infant... but maybe because of that is it? Will it be okay to rely to this excuse?”

“It’s alright. If Nameless-san is fine with me then, please tell me”

After she hugs me for a while, she starts patting my back. Without me noticing, it somehow become like it was me that is comforted. I kinda feel embarrassed from it.

Nameless-san then gets up. She then fixes up her messy hair. And with that, she returned to (almost) the usual herself. But the trails of tears are still there in her cheek. She wipes it up while smiling sheepishly then lift me up, and make me sit in her lap while she herself sits in the bed.

“If I think back about it, it might be said as a hurtful. This self was having a promise with someone”

“..... Promise?”

“Yes. a promise to someone close to this self. But that promises in the end became impossible to fulfill. But even so, I still can’t give this promise up. This

self becomes an adventure is for such purpose”

“Is that so..... that close friend... is that person someone important to Nameless-san?”

“That person is important. But this self relation with that person haven’t yet become like your father and mother which being attracted to each other like that. We can’t have that kind of relationship but this self really respect that person. That person is a being that live soo far away that it is impossible for this self to go meet him but for this self, that person is a really important friend. Whether he thinks the same toward this self, there’s no means for this self to know now”

She talks in a vague way which make it hard to grasp, but she really expresses how important that promise is for her.

Even I also have such regretful unfulfilled promise. In my previous life that is. I promise with those guys from the guild that I will be together with them forever until the end of world. Because of that account hack, even if I wished to, it already steal my ability to fulfill that promise. I as the person who was always get depended upon as the guildmaster suddenly become the one who put a weight on other people. I can bear such feeling---- Yes, that kind of thinking is indeed shallow. I won’t deny that. As I was at that time feel like this world is just beyond salvation. Feel like the world had too much evil lurking within it so I can’t help thinking things negatively.

“Even with this self personality like this, even with this weird mask, the one who accept me as a party member is only Jester and the rest. I once think of doing things by myself but I feel like sooner or later I would hit a dead end wall like that. I knew that those guys saw me as a woman and might think of something bad..... but this self thought that, If I don’t do this, then nothing will

gonna start. But well, the result is as you can see”

“..... so that’s why Nameless-san cried? Because the one you thought as friend end up doing bad things to you?”

“It’s not like that. This self is just started to realize how valuable this self own self is because of this accident. I thought that this realization is just far too late so this self was crying upon this own self stupidity. Well, this might be a little bit too hard for you Hiroto-kun.....”

“Nameless-san isn’t stupid, I know it. Because Nameless-san had realized it right? Then the answer is easy. Nameless-san just has to treat herself with more care from now on. I too, think of Nameless-san as an important friend so I also wish for Nameless-san to be more aware with her own worth”

While knowing that going out drinking with Jester and Hugo is dangerous, she chooses to take priority of her own ‘duty’ as a party member. But that was the wrong choice. She had realized just now that she should make her own safety the number one priority of all. Well, it is indeed if Nameless-san wasn’t drugged, then she would be stronger than the two guys so she definitely could protect herself so I can’t blame her too much for her mistake even if what she’d done was absurd. Not to mention Hilmelda-san is also present at that time. And the both of them believe that those two wouldn’t try to do bad things to them. But that trust was betrayed in the worst form of all. Of course Suu-san will get enraged knowing that. And with that anger, her punishment would become more severe. Well, it was their fault anyway so just give up to your fate and accepts it.

“..... Even for a weird person like this self to think of this self as an important friend. This self feel like this self starts to understands why Hiroto-kun is so popular. This self felt some kind of revolting feeling towards the women in your party Hiroto-kun. That feeling... it might be a feeling of jealousy now that this

self calmly analyzes”

“J-jealous?..... Why?”

“It was just like the feeling when a girl want to be protected by the boy they like maybe? This self just realizes this fact just now..... This self feel very safe when waking up and find Hiroto-kun beside this self bed. Even though when you are soo small like this.....”

Nameless-san hugs me from behind like trying to wraps me up completely. I can feel her heartbeat thumping in my back through her rich twin mountain which getting calmer and calmer with every second passed. If she could feel comfortable when hugging me, I don’t mind being hugged like this forever. That is how much I feel happy because I can successfully save them from danger like this.

“..... I don’t know how you sneak out but you should get back quickly or your mother would be worried”

“Yes..... that’s right. Nameless-san, will you go back to your own lodging?”

“Of course. But before that, this self has something to convey to you. This self wants to enter Hiroto-kun’s party. Would you let this self in? This self will endeavor to keep contributing merits to the party... So... please.....”

Log

Nameless is requesting to become your party member.

Will you allow it? YES / NO

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ④

Side D

If an Elemental Magician like her is added to the party then it would be a great help. Moreover, I am interested in the concerned person herself.

“I also think of inviting you. Welcome aboard Nameless-oneechan”

“..... For not being able to name myself, I truly apologized. If I continue being an adventure, there might be a time when I finally could took off my mask. At that time, I will tell you everything you want to know”

“Okay. Once you join my party I bet you would never want to leave. So you better get ready to tell me all about it okay?”

“Fufufu..... oh I’m soo scared. Well then I will devote myself so I won’t be called a useless magician in the party then”

At last Nameless-san broke a smile. We keep our silence for a while then she hugs me again from the back while patting my head with affection.

It feels good but, the sensation is a bit different from when mother or Sarasa-san does it for me. When they pat my head like this, I quickly feel drowsy because of the comfortness but I don’t feel it from her. I kinda feel that my heartbeat rate gets higher like when Filianes-san pats my head but not exactly that too.

From Nameless-san, I can feel a different kind of serenity that I never felt from anyone else. How can I feel like this toward her whom I just met not too long ago? Even I feel strange about it.

“..... Hiroto-kun, now that I think about it, I haven’t heard your full name, haven’t I? Can you please teach me your name?”

“My full name is Hiroto Siegrid”

“Sieg.....rid.....”

Nameless-san keeps on repeating my family name like she wants to make sure of something. Even her hand that since a while ago had been patting my head stopped moving. She seems to be thinking of something.

“..... What a good name. It nicely matched with the heroic Hiroto-kun. I can feel courage from how it sound”

“I-is that so..... I think even mom and dad would feel happy if you flatter them like this”

“Ah that’s right, your mom and dad is also a Siegrid. I see..... That was quite mysterious.....”

The feeling that lingers inside those words is too complex. It was like a happy feeling yet it was also not that. I can’t distinct the emotion lingered in her words clearly.

She keeps her silent after saying those words. But soon after, she lifts me up

and gets me to sit in the bed beside her. After that she lean her body towards me and then touch my cheek kindly.

“..... N-Nameless-san.....?”

“You have protect me as the woman I am. So I am thinking of rewarding you as the woman I am whom you had protected. I know it might be weird..... but I want to do it. It might be sudden but you have done that much to earn it. I want you to think it that way”

“I-I... I don't think I have done that many good deeds to get such reward..... not at all.....”

“ Actually, this self only wanted a reason. A reason to repay your kindness with..... Nnn.....”

(Is it just me or something is getting weird here..... her reaction, it's just like when she is under the [charmed] status effect..... A!!)

When I wake up a while back, I felt like there is something inside the log. Don't tell me that was a log reporting status change..... Ah, that's right! Because I thought that it would help in neutralizing Jester and Hugo, I kept my charm skill on all this time.....!

When I came to my senses, Nameless-san is unbuttoning her blazer-type suit and opens up her front. Underneath, she wears a camisole-like innerwear. Mom also owns one but this kind of item is quite rare.

From the rogue line running on her lips, it can be said that Nameless-san is also aware of her own grooming. The word that she said before, when she said

that she usually didn't treated herself as a woman seems to be not her true feelings after all.

(Seems like there are a reason behind that force her to act tough like this.....
N-no wait, it's not the time to think about that kind of..... UWA.....!)

The last defense line of shame makes it difficult for someone to show their private parts to other people. But for someone who is under the effect of charm skill, such concept is like something that doesn't exist.

Nameless-san already undressed until only her underwear that is left. She unhesitatingly grabs the edge of her underwear then slowly pushes it up. From the underneath of her underwear, a plump bell-like shaped sinful white pair of hills that is larger than Wendy's (why did I think of a burger?) appear.

Looking upon her body that have been freed from any kind of strings while she still wear that mask of her really gives a mysterious kind of sensationalism -- -- Well, no matter what she do, she could never take off that mask for the time being. But her bare yet masked figure is overflowed with an abnormal kind of fetish aura that will arouse anyone so they can't help but get struck in amazement. She had well camouflaged it with her peculiar way of talking and her habit of wearing loose clothes to hide her bodylines but she actually really is feminine no matter how I look.

Nameless-san covers her sensational hill again after showing it to me for awhile with her hand. But those hills can't be fully covered with her hand as the excess parts changes it shape naturally under pressure like a jelly. Looking at such view made my reasoning blown out off the window for a second.

(How outrageous..... to think that 3 kinds of beautiful bosom all assembled in my party like this. It was already in the level of the 3 imperial regalia of the old.....!) (the mirror, the sword, and the jewel)

I don't specifically choose party member with such intention and things suddenly become like this... it's kinda vexing... no it was a pleasant thing... No no no no, be reasonable me.

Most of the things aren't depended on the bust. No it does depend. Argh get a grip me.

I should've just turn off my charm skill to avoid such case from happening. Or maybe I did expect such things to happen, didn't I? Maybe this was because I had a bad habit of letting my mobile game being left turned on all the time? Let's go eco me, even if the power saved is just miniscule I should turn it off when I'm not using it. If thing goes on like this, it was like I never have any intent to improve myself didn't I?

But then again she was not affected by my Charisma skill so she should look at me as just the 1 year old me without any change..... yet why she decided to use her weapon, it was indeed a kind of weapon for woman, to reward me I wonder? Even from the dialogue we had just now, I can't find any clue that hinting about this. My tennis data should be perfect yet this kind of mistake happens... no, it doesn't have any connection with tennis whatsoever.

"There also Hilmelda in this room but no worries, she also someone who has fallen for you Hiroto-kun, so it's alright..... Because I know, when I ask her about what happened in the forest, she frankly tells me about it"

"Th-that is, you know..... it was because I hungry..... so she breastfeed me?"

"It's alright. I even thought about trying to do it sometimes in the future....."

no, please forget what I say before. Let's just say that I feel a bit bothered because Hilmelda got to do it first"

Dialogue

《Nameless》 give her permission to [Breastfeed] her. Will you perform it? YES / NO

I-I came here not to do things like this and yet. There's no need to do such thing if you want to join my party, so I should choose NO for this, as the angel inside me whisper to me. But the devil inside me also whispers: but if we party together then this kind of thing is unavoidable right? So what the difference between doing it now or later? Choose YES!

If I don't breastfeed her until my Magic Skill reach 10 points then I won't be able to naturally increase it. But there's also a chance that she will teach it directly to me so I don't really have to breastfeed her if I want to.

(A..... the dialog has gone. It was such a nice chance... but then again.....!)

Because I hesitated and took too many time to think, the dialogue option eventually disappear. Nameless-san still covers her bust with her hand while she had this miserable expression on her face..... If you act like that, doesn't that make it seems like I purposely neglect you, like I the bad guy here.....

“..... Does this mean that you rather have Hilmelda, is it? Is this self..... no... Do you not have any feeling to me regarding that kind of thing?”

“I-I don’t mean it like that! It’s just..... breast is, an important thing after all”

It’s a bad thing to reject a woman advances! Do it now! As the devil inside me whisper.

While the angel inside me says that I should treat breast with extra care as they are the greatest treasure in the world and I should respect them.

Here, the angel and devil opinion inside me seems to indirectly agree with each other. The angel and devil inside me seems to combine together and create the strongest combination ever. And that existence says to me: be honest with your lust.

(Nameless-san who always use ‘this self’ to call herself suddenly use first person pronounciation while holding in her shyness... that’s a big surprise indeed..... After she appeals this much am I just gonna left and neglect her? Isn’t that cruel?..... And she is currently under the effects of charm so it’s not good to disregard her now)

Persuading oneself is the easy. Because in the end, you only deal with is your own self after all. I’m the one who know the most of what I truly feel about the current situation. And after all, a new pair of boobs, *clear throat* bust is dangling in front of my eyes. What comes to mind is only one thing. No matter what happen, I have to suck it and soak myself in the skill energy blessing that is contained within it.

I did feel like using her womanly sense of rivalry against Hilmelda-san to let me breastfeed her. But such kind of scenario would probably never happen in earth. Alternate world's karma is really deep.

“..... Using [I] to pronounce this own self is really embarrassing as expected. This self is so embarrassed that this self feel like dying. Moreover this self is not feminine at all. There won't be any good if this self tries too hard to look more girlish now. Please forgive this self shallow thought”

(Even when she is under charm effect, she managed to control herself and wear her clothes again!?)

This is the first time such thing happens. There is nobody who would draw back after submitting something like this. I'm not really blaming you on showing your breast. In fact I was about to touch it. But why did you close it off?

The inside of my head is getting strange. Earlier today, I was leave hanging by Monica-nee-chan, failed to get Hilmelda-san's monster tamer skill, and now, to make it worst, even Nameless-san is shutting up her breast even under the effect of charm because she misunderstood me.

(If it becomes like this, I don't care even if I am already one year old.....I will just do what I can do best..... I will hold back at nothing!)

“Na-Nameless oneesan.....!”

“..... Hiroto-kun.....?”

What I do at my desperation is ---- the DOGEZA (prostrating). I bend my small body on top of the bed and put my head on top of the sheet. It is such a clean and beautiful DOGEZA indeed. DOGEZA, that is something you do when you want to express something that is true to your heart strongly ---- I do DOGEZA not because I want to apologize, but I want to convey something to her.

“..... I-I w-w-want to touch oneechan’s b-b-breast.....!”

It was neither a negotiation nor anything else, it was just a crying tantrum. I can’t hold it any longer. If I get leave hanged again I would become crazy. It is at this moment I realize how fortunate I was when I still a baby. I still have Wendy who let me touch hers anytime I want and I am thankful for it but this are this and that are that. It was totally a different matter. I don’t really have any obsession on creating a harem. I just want to touch as many boobies as I can and suck the skill from it. Everyone must have been thinking about the same thing when they are still a kid but they soon forgot about that dream as they grow older. And I think that was a very depressing story. People just work hard every day without having any dream in their mind.

“..... Do you want to touch my breast more than that of Hilmelda’s?”

“Y-yes..... I want to touch it. When you show it to me, It was really beautiful I think”

“Is that so..... with such a small partner like you, I know this is a kind of weird but, I can’t help feeling happy in my heart. This is maybe the happiest moment in my life since I was born”

The breast that was once shut off inside her clothes is once again exposed bare. The feeling is like when the season of cherry blossom comes around as a petal storm of happiness is swirling inside my mind. Just how much I feel happy from seeing breast? Even I myself is kinda disgusted by myself but happy thing is a happy thing. I just can't help it.

Nameless-san presents her breast in an easy to understand manner to me who is sitting on top of the bed. While she does that, there is a hint of shame in her expression that ignites something deep inside my heart.

“..... Please be gentle when touching it. Yes, that's it, slowly.....”

My trembling hands starts to shine as I slowly touch her bountiful twin mountain. The inside of the dark room start to get brighter as it was being illuminated by the light from my hand. Nameless-san twin peak is like a precious fragile thing that I must handle with my upmost care.

LOG

You are getting [breastfeed] by 《Nameless》

You feel like you are about to acquire the skill [Elemental Magic]

(Nameless-san skill energy is pouring inside me. But what is this feeling?
Why did I feel familiar with it?)

There are electric shock like sensation everywhere our skin touch each other. But it doesn't feel bad at all. In fact, it feels very comfortable. I keep on sucking Nameless-san breast without letting it go.

And as time goes, drops of white starts to overflow from the pink tip on Nameless-san's hill. I quickly suck up all the liquid that spring forth from it and gulp it down. That liquid moisten my throat, relieving my thirst and yet I still yearn for more and more.

".....You seem to have a strange power right, Hiroto-kun? The chosen one.....
You really are someone destined just as I thought....."

Nameless-san says that in her dazes. Then she hugs my head and brings it closer to her breast. Her elastic breast changes shape according to the pressure from being crushed down with my face. I continue to suck her mammary gland stronger.

Log

You are getting [breastfeed] by 《Nameless》

You have acquired the skill [Elemental Magic]! You feel like starting to understand a little about the principle and law that governs over the world.

(Okay! Thanks a lot Nameless-san.....!)

“You can drink as much as you want you know?..... The night is still long after all”

You can keep on grinding your skill ---- is how I heard that. And of course I’m not the one who would reject such offering. Nameless-san as an elemental magician has a high amount of mana that won’t dried up in such a short time.

“..... You really are gentle when treating girls. You are still this small yet you seem to understand how to treat a woman..... really you are such a.....”

Nameless-san voice reverberates deep in my chest giving me a pleasurable feeling. Being in this kind of position and hearing her sweet voice like this makes me want to keep being like this forever..... But too bad I can’t because Suu-san has been waiting for me to return.

“..... Never in my wildest dream, to think that I see such happening in front of my eyes when I had just woke up from my slumber. Life really is weirder than fiction”

“Eh?!..... Hilmelda-san!? T-this is.....”

Hilmelda-san who had just regains her consciousness, looked at us while folding her hand. She seems to still have a bit headache that still lingers in her head. She found a glass of water beside her bed and without asking anything she just silently took it and drinks its content up. When she finished drinking, she wipes her mouth and move closer.

“..... Did you disdain this self? Having done such thing with a 1 year old boy, this self is definitely sinful indeed”

“You seems to misunderstood something so let me say it clear, I believe in you more than those two guys. Because you, someone who I can trust, is there in the party, I decided to keep being with the party. If you aren’t there, I would definitely have gone somewhere else you know?”

“So what you mean..... is that you will turn a blind eye toward what happened here?”

“Of course I will. After all we are partner in crime who shouldered the same offense after all... Boy, the look in your face seems like you haven’t satisfied yet right?”

It was at first seems like going to be a serious talk but that was just a needless fear after all. the two of them laugh ‘fu fu fu’ in a coquettish manner towards each other and reconcile just like that. The two relationships are actually quite close it seems.

“.....Boy, Do you like things big and the bigger it is the better? Or do you like it moderately sized like those of Nameless?”

“He has been sucking at mine all this time like he was in a trance. So this self thought that he prefers this self’s..... But how is it actually?”

(How could I choose which!?..... It seems like Nameless-san wins by a small margin. But no, Hilmelda-san’s is also.....)

I was troubled by real because of the option presented and ended up can’t answer at all. To give ranks to women breast, it was something that I don’t ever want to do ---- yes, let’s just make it like that from now on. Still, my scouter says that Nameless-san wins by a small margin.

“Hey None (Nameless), isn’t this room the room that those two bastard rent? They probably had drug our drinks with something and bring us here when we are out cold. But this room is much more luxurious than the cheap room that they usually use”

“Looks like it's true. Well, I can imagine why they rent such luxurious room though..... but too bad, is what all I can say to those two”

“If they do such things then their adventurer licenses would be suspended, or worse, revoked..... those two really are stupid. Well it might mean that we are worth enough to violate the law but I can’t even feel happy about it”

While saying that with a bitter smile in her face, she lifts me from Nameless-san embrace then lay me down in the bed. Soon after, she also lays down beside me.

“And after they went through all the trouble to rent such luxurious room, what would they say if they know we would do such a thing here? Well boy, what do you think of it?”

“That kind of talk is still too early for Hiroto-kun..... is what this self want to say. But Hiroto-kun seems to understand such subtleties inside the relationship between man and woman. My, this self can't even let her guard down”

“Oh my, to think that the first male that you get conscious with is still a small children like this. Such a refined taste you have there”

“T-this self doesn't want to hear that from you off all people. And Hilmelda, you can't complain about other people yourself. What exactly are you doing now? Sleeping together with Hiroto-kun while dangling those lewd breasts in front of him. Aren't it was you who tries to seduce him?”

“Hmm that's true it's shown too much..... Maybe I should buy a new underwear that can support my breast better. Did you know the news about the new innovative underwear that was just imported from the neighborhood continent? I want to try those”

(D-don't tell me..... is that new innovative underwear that was imported is brassiere.....!?)

Chapter 10.5 – Secret Story – Assembling Party ④

Side E

(D-don't tell me..... is that new innovative underwear that was imported is brassiere.....!?)

In the game [Eternal Magia] of course there is no such equipment as brassiere. But there is swimwear oriented equipment such as the bikini armor so it wouldn't be weird if there is brassiere too. But according to the female player, showing off their bikini figure is not shameless whereas they say it is embarrassing to show their brassiere figure. I probably would never understand their logic ever.

“..... This self also heard the rumors about those things. And from what this self hear, it seems like one of those things cost 5 platinum coins a piece. Before Hilmelda could buy a pair, I bet those gorgeous mountain of yours would probably get saggy first”

“Well whatever the case, please don't say saggy like that. It was still something far in the future, isn't that right, boy?”

The two girls are having such idle talk while still exposing their magnificent twin mountain in the air suddenly drag me to join their conversation like its natural. In my previous live, it was like when getting caught in the housewives gossip in the bathhouse's girls changing room when my mom used to take me there when I'm still a kid..... No, this situation isn't close even one bit to that.

“Fufu..... You keep zoning out like that, are you getting sleepy boy?”

“A..... N-no. I'm still not sleepy yet”

“Is that so..... But then again, you should quickly go back to your home. But

before that just once..... After all I didn't manage to give it to you this afternoon”

“.....Y-you did such thing this afternoon? To think you do such thing when this self and that two guy are busy collecting the loots from goblin leader..... So Hiroto-kun was getting seduced by Hilmelda. Poor Hiroto-kun”

“Why did you pity him? It was this boy who..... no, some things is better left unsaid, right?”

She said such thing while poking my cheek a bit hard. Yeah, Hilmelda-san isn't a bad guy at all..... well she has this devilish side to her though. Well, I can't say much about other people as I am the culprit who pestered her to let me suck her breast milk.

《Dialogue》

《Hilmelda》 has given her permission to receive 「breastfeed」 from her. Would you do it? YES / NO

You are now receiving 「breastfeed」 from Hilmelda.

Your 「Strong Body」 skill had risen by 1!

(No! that's the wrong one.....!)

The skill that I first received from breastfeeding her while sleeping together with her top exposed in a bed like this was not her job main characteristic skill but it was her race main characteristic skill that rises instead.

“Breastfeeding you like this made me feel peaceful boy.....”

“This self is also surprised by that. Hiroto seems to have a mysterious power to make our breast milk lactates. Well, that is just this self's hypothesis”

The mystery of 「breastfeed」 is unsolved by this two just like that..... but this two won't tell anybody about this so it should be safe... probably. But rather than that, there is a more pressing trouble for me right now.....!

“Err, Hilmelda-san.....”

“Do you want more? Fufufu..... But because None is watching, you can't”

“u..... why.....”

“Don't make such a sad face. You should have remembered my face by now right boy? Sometime when we meet again, when you had grown up boy, I will let you drink my milk again”

“..... Why don't you let him drink it again if he wants it soo much like this? This self don't have the heart to be too strict when it comes to Hiroto's wish”

(Nameless-san..... Thank you. Thank you for understanding me and helping me persuade Hilmelda-san..... but.....)

Breastfeed is a once in a lifetime chance. If I don't get the skill at my first try..... then it might be not my fate.

Even when she is under the effect of charm, she still composed enough to wear her clothes again to cover her breast..... in a way, this kind of experiences really teach me to respect those enchanting mountains and each meeting is indeed precious. Really, this new life of mine has giving me another deep philosophical thought. Well, rationally speaking, normally, this has nothing to do with my new life though. I kinda just wanna say it that way somehow.

Hilmelda had finished wearing her clothes again yet, she looks a bit restless somehow. In my imagination, she looks like she kinda feels reluctant about something..... Ugh, is it just an act? Or is it her real intention? Just how much

would she plays with my innocent heart until she satisfied? (it should be her who is angry though)

“..... So this is how it feels..... Boy, thank you for teaching me that”

“..... T-thank you”

“And why did you thank her instead? Well it doesn’t matter. Hilmelda had stolen the spotlight but you haven’t lost interest in this self, have you?”

“N-no, how can I lose interest in you. I even feel happy thinking that because Nameless-san joined my party, I can ask Nameless-san for it from now on.....”

“None got it good being able to get together with the boy. This boy sure has a promising future ahead of him so you better educate him properly. If you gallantly devote yourself to him from now, the rewards that you can get in the future are sure will be a big one”

“This self doesn’t do this under such selfish motives like that. This self only wish is just to have adventures together with him from now on”

While the two girls have a pleasant chat with each other, they restored their disordered clothes. And at last, skin colored view suddenly disappear by a lot from my sight and it is the best condition to have a serious talk.

“Even if [I]’m not around, this boy would definitely be able to find another person to support him. Well, [I] just have to work hard so I can become someone who can support him”

“..... this is the first time I hear you calling yourself with [I]. You can speak normally after all, why did you purposely use such weird way to speak?”

“If I had to say a reason, then it was because I don’t have that much confidence as a woman. But thanks to Hiroto-kun, I manage to regain confidence in myself..... Saying that he would ask for me from now on, I was actually about to ask Hiroto-kun the same thing myself. Hiroto-kun, you truly has talent for capturing others heart”

“T-there’s no such thing. Nameless-san and the other girls are all good people..... And I am just being spoiled asking them the things that I want to do.....”

After saying that, the two approach me from both of my sides and sit beside me who is sitting in the edge of the bed. When I was wondering what they going to do.....

“..... Nnn”

“*smack*..... fufu. As expected kiss marks are still too fast for you”

“E..... W-why.....?”

The two of them kiss both sides of my cheek at the same time and I am getting flustered by the sudden happening. But the two of them smiled mischievously seeing me being flustered like this.

“Who knows..... I also wonder why. But I think the answer would be clear after some time passes”

“Just make my answer the same as None’s. Well, until we meet again, boy”

Nameless-san carries me in her arm and takes me out from the room. Hilmelda also follows suit after she left a note in the room saying: “You don’t have to return the money you borrow from me”. She puts that note on top of the bed and briskly walks out.

(Just how much of a deadbeat are those two guys anyway.....)

It seems like Hilmelda-san had taken a good care of those guys yet they return

her kindness like this..... It is good that I managed to save them before something bad that would haunt them for the rest of their life happened.



Nameless-san carries me until the town square then she returns to her own inn with Hilmelda-san. I wave my hand at them sending them off their way until they disappear from my sight. When I can no longer see their figure anymore, I turn back and got surprised because without me realizing, Suu-san is already standing there in my back.

“S-Suu-san..... I’m startled. By the way, what happen to those two?”

“I hang them up”

“H-hang.....? Where? How?”

With my question, Suu-san silently spread her arm wide. Oh, I understand, she crucify them right..... Oi, wait a minute.

“I crucify then hang them in front of the guild office, naked. I also put a notice [We left our party member in danger and flee by ourselves. And we also tried to do harm to them] in front of them”

“..... Isn’t that going too far..... or I guess not”

“For rapist, there are some kingdom that punish them by cutting that off. I won’t say what they cut off. But because this was just an attempt, I’m not going to do that far”

“Suu-san.....”

To talk such kind of violence to a 1 year old kid like me (the inside is 17 though), does it because Suu-san have regarded me as her equal that she bold enough to do that? But then again..... Suu-san really is someone who does her job without hesitation despite her silent and cool demeanor.

“Suu-san, thanks for the hard work”

“..... You flatter me too much. And as expected of Young Master, I assume that Young Master would scold me for punish them to far but, I feel relieved that Young Master is such an understanding person”

Suu-san bows her head respectfully toward me. She had done a great deed indeed that if it was in my previous life, I would give her a big ‘GJ’ on the chat.

Now that everything ended, something suddenly pops up in my mind.

(Between me who charm women to drink their precious breast milk and those two who drug women to harm their chastity..... isn’t what I done is even more terrible.....?)

“Young master..... that is, did you do the continuation of what you did this afternoon? I was worried whether that girl, Hilmelda, would try to seduce Young Master as soon as she knows that it was Young Master who had saved her”

“E-err..... that is.....”

“..... Let’s not pursue further about my Young Master mischief. That way of speaking might be wrong but I am also had the responsible to educate you Young Master”

The way she uses [had] really means that in the end, the fact that today is her last day doesn’t change.

In truth, I really want to talk more with Suu-san. I want to know about why did she become this strong, I want to know about her job in the guild..... and also, I want to know about what she really did when working in my house.

But, rather than those questions, at this moment, there is one thing that is

more important than those to convey at her.

“Thank you Suu-san. It’s been fun with you around. If it was not because of Suu-san, I might still be locked inside the house, unable to play outside like this”

“..... I am a failure as a maid. To believe in a one year old like you and let you go outside easily like that... It was something that definitely should have not be done..... yet there is something deep in my heart, a deep feeling of joy, because I instinctively I knows that I have met with someone extraordinary. Because I might perhaps had met with someone who probably would become a hero in the future”

“Er..... Have you been thinking like that about me? But, a mere someone like me can’t possibly be.....”

“No, Young Master. In my humble opinion, Young master is being loved by the gods because they blessed you with this much talent. Young Master ought to accomplish something big in the future. Until the time I meet you, Young Master, I even believed that there is no god in this world. Because Young Master, you have again and again teaches me that miracles that I used to think as something impossible could happen in reality. Even talking to you like this is one of those miracles. If I am bounded by common sense, this kind of happening is something that is impossible to happen normally”

Suu-san expresses her honest feeling frankly to me like this. In the town square that is bathed by the moonlight, her figure is just too dazzling for my eyes. Even if I want to, I can’t ever doubt her.

I was just went rampant and acting according to my own ego yet Suu-san accepts and treats me, who even I myself think as a bizarre being, nicely like this... to be honest I never expect that. I always doubt her and worried that she will mistreat me... but all those negative feeling are just some absurd fear. I realize that I simply failed evaluating her.

“For the reason why I come to your house, why I work as a maid like this.....I somehow have a feeling that there will come the time to tell you all about it sometime in the future. I am someone associated to the guild..... If Young Master keeps on continuing his activity as an adventurer, I have no doubt that someday, we definitely reunited again”

“..... I understand. But I have one order for you. Please don't do anything dangerous okay?”

If she says that she would once again meets me then, in this world where, unlike in game, you can't resurrect when you died, it would be impossible to do if she died. For her who has such a dangerous job like the [Executor] there should be many chances for her to meet life-threatening situation and that is undesirable for fulfilling her promises.

In game, because people can resurrect indefinitely, they consider that 'life' lightly and repeatedly do dangerous stuff without much thinking and die meaninglessly. And I feel that such dangerous tendencies still exists in this world as this world is used as the base for the game [Eternal Magia].

“..... If that is your command, Young Master, then I will show to you that I will survive under any kind of situation”

“Thank you, Suu-san. I will also promise you that I will definitely not die. Not until the day I meet again with you”

“Alright. And at that time..... it might be a good choice to quit my duties in the guild and walk a on a new path in life as an adventurer. But that is..... if the becoming matured Young Master at that time is stronger than me, that is.....”

“..... At that time..... Suu-san, can you lend me your ear”

Suu-san then carries me in her arm, so I whisper it to her. Whisper that something that has always been stuck inside my head.

Hearing to my whisper, her calm face starts to slowly tinged with a slight pink.

Her eyes which always seem calm under any kind of situation lose its' calm for a brief while and from there, the expression that girls her age usually have shows up.

“.....When you grow up then... the meaning behind it would changed. Could Young Master reconsider for it when the time comes, please?”

“Ahaha..... I'm sorry for saying such a weird thing. Did Suu-san perhaps start to hate me?”

“..... Such a wild person, is my honest opinion says regarding this. But then again, maybe that way of speaking is matched for someone like me. But that is only limited to Young Master Hiroto only”

Suu-san's word contains a bit chastising nuance behind it. But then she returns back to her usual gentle self and smiled at me while gazing me warmly like when she is gazing at a spoilt kid.

“Well then..... Shall we go back home, Young Master? I will accompany you sleeping tonight”

“Eh? I-is that ok? But until now, you have never.....”

She had never before accompanied me sleeping or put me to sleep even when I take afternoon nap.

While combing her own braided hair, she shows the tenderest smile ever since I first met her.

“For today, I just feel like wanting to do it that's all”

And just like that, after taking me home, Suu-san sleeps together with me that night just as she declared. She even sing lullaby until I fallen asleep. She told me

that this lullaby was something her mother sung for her when she was still a kid.

With that, I made another objective for me to accomplish when I grown up. And that is to become a great adventurer so when I meet again with Suu-san in the future, I can get her approval for my strength. Of course at that time, Suu-san definitely will also become even much stronger than her present self. So if I managed to get her approval at that time, I definitely will.....



The following morning, Suu-san left my house in the morning while carrying her luggage.

After taking breakfast, dad goes to the guild to hire another maid and not long after, another maid comes to replace Suu-san. I immediately turn off my [charm] and [charisma] skill to avoid charming her accidentally.

The new maid is named Carol-san. She is a young maid with freckles on her face. She takes a good care of me and also works hard to help around the house. Mother Remilia left me in her care most of the time when she is busy with her work but I try to go out with Monica-neesan more to complete more quest and increase my achievement as an adventurer. Carol-san is a good girl but I don't have any intention to tell her about my "circumstances" at all because she is just an ordinary people while Suu-san was special.

And today also, with Monica-san carrying me, I go to the guild. Wendy and Nameless-san had already waiting for my arrival there.

"Esteemed teacher, Monica-san, good morning de arimasu! What mission shall we have today de arimasuka?"

"Hmm, let see. How about we do a gathering quest for a change? Monster subjugation is also good but, if we keep on hunting monster all the time, I'm worried if our heart would get worn off"

"Even if our heart did get worn of, isn't there Hiroto-kun here to heal our

fatigued heart? So it should be no problem”

“Ahaha..... err, if you don't mind with me then I will try my best to do anything that you want me to”

I indeed willing to do anything they ask because I really feeling thankful to them for joining my party. I who am still not more than an infant like this.

But hearing my words, those girls just exchange meaningful glance between themselves then harmoniously says their answer.

“Esteemed Teacher, T-that thing is... Then would you visit my room later after work de arimasuka!?”

“My house is the nearest to Hiroto's so using my house would make things easier you know? Besides I have befriended Remilia for quite some time so she would not be too suspicious”

“This self has taken a lodging behind the alleyway so it would make us inconspicuous from others prying eyes. Moreover it seems that Hiroto-kun must have talent with Elemental magic. If he come to this self's place then this self can teach him some tricks while reading him a book or something”

Hearing them says that, I reflexively compare their sizes..... that's not it! I was comparing their skill okay? The one with the best growth is Nameless-san. But for the other category of 'growth', she is in the 2nd place..... again, that's not it okay!?

“E-err..... then how about I ask for Nameless-san's favor for today”

“Fuaaa~ That's not fair de arimasu..... Why de arimasuka!? Did mine isn't as delicious as it used to be de arimasuka?”

“Wendy, Shhh! What are you doing screaming that thing in crowded place like this? Then Hiroto, why did you pick Nameless? Have you started to hate

me? Hu~n is that so? Even though we know each other the longest? Even though we are neighborhood?”

“..... If things turned this way then why don't we three getting ourselves ready to do it together? Hiroto-kun, what do you think?”

“Aha-ahaha..... I am still a kid so I don't quite understand yet”

Against Nameless-san unmerciful question, I use my appeal as a one year old after not using it for a long time to dodge the topic. I thought they would be angry with that answer but betraying my imagination, they instead stop arguing and smiling embarrassedly. ‘I'm still a kid so I don't understand’ will probably become my ultimate weapon for quite a long while from now.

“Haa, Why do we talk about ‘what to do after we get back’ before we do our quest? Isn't it kinda weird? We should focus on our job or we might get injury. Everyone, brace yourself!”

“Oo~ de arimasu! If a kobold comes out then I will cut them into small pieces de arimasu!”

“This self think it would be better if we avoid battles but experience is an important thing after all. Then this self will ready her heart to elemental magician mode”

We are a party that is just recently made but our unity is already in the veteran level.

With this kind of party, I can go to go wherever place I want. This situation remind me of my party in the game but, those memories are being repainted over by the one I see now with my eyes.....

(I now live in this world. And I do adventure with everyone. What's more.....)

Solve the mystery of the world, protect my loved ones, and also reach out to where the goddess is.

Suu-san told me that I might become a hero in the future.

So why don't I make that happen for real, is what I honestly think right now. With everyone here with me, as long as I don't lose myself, I honestly believe in my heart that goal is definitely not impossible in the least to achieve.

Chapter 11 – Two Years Old Leader

---- A few days passed after I became two years old.

I was lying down in plains on top of the hill close to my house from which I can look down the entire Mizell town. While lying down, I also read a book about elemental magic that I got from the bookworm Merouane-san, the daughter of the grocery shop, after paying her some money. But the more I read, the more I realize that the principle of the magic is much less similar to the game so I can't help but to get drowsy from reading it.

“Nnn... oh? It's just you”

I suddenly hear a familiar watery sound so I open my eyes and look at the direction where the sound comes from. And what I see there is a slime. Slime is of course a hostile kind of monster but that one is the slime that I had given the skill [Tame] before and it now successfully become my [summoned beast].

That is the effect of the skill that is rewarded when reaching level 95 of [Negotiation] skill, [Allegiance]. You have to weaken a monster first by either shaving its HP or giving it negative status effect to successfully activates [Allegiance]. Once activated, it will give a chance to cast [Tame] to the monster. I managed to tame this slime before and now it enters my party and I treat it the same way as I treat my party member.

(Well, not like it is strong enough to fight anyway..... there's also that issue about the maximum member that can be added to a party. I should research it someday)

In eternal magia, the party member limit is 100 people. This is the maximum number of people that can join in the guild versus guild event. Once people join a party, no matter how far they separate, unless that person joined another party, they will always be a member. That's also the reason why I still receive a small amount of experience from my dad even when we are apart when I was still a baby.

"Hiro-chan, Hiro-chan!"

"UWAa!..... So you also here Riona?..... don't appear suddenly like that"

"Ehehe. Wherever Hiro-chan is, Riona will definitely comes too"

Riona also a two years old now. When she had her birthday party, there are only a few people that was invited in it. This situation happened because Sarasa-san is a half-elf that tries to lives a normal human life while hiding her long ears as well as her true identity. So the peoples that were invited were the people that understand her situation so there's only my mom, the clothes shop's Elena-san and her children, Monica-san the hunter, and Serra-san the sister.

Seems like this world and earth has some small difference in human growth speed. The two years old here are comparable to earth's four or five years old. Because this is my and Riona present growth condition is like.

I also come and congratulate her in her birthday party but..... my bad habit seems to kick back in. I have yet to deliver her my present. After a lot of thinking, I in the end choose [that] as her birthday present. [That] is definitely the best thing to give her I think and I also carry [that] with me even now.

"Hiro-chan, want some apples?"

"N-no need....."

“Is that so? It’s delicious you know?”

She always bought food from her home and always tries to share it with me. Sarasa-san also knows about it but much less stopping Riona, she even encouraged her to bring more. Even I felt a little obliged to it.

“Hiro-chan, you know, just now, Stella-oneechan and everyone was walking toward the woods”

While saying that, she hugs the slime like it was some kind of cushion and approach closer to me. If it was the usual hostile slime then it will no doubt retaliate back at her but because it is my summoned beast, the slime just let Riona does anything to it.

But then again, getting the slime deformed because of this is also too pitiable so I command it to hide somewhere nearby. My slime will definitely won’t attack people and will always come at my every call.

“The woods huh..... well that’s got nothing to do with me anyway”

“Yeah. Riona also wants to play with Hiro-chan so I don’t go with them”

I want to say: ‘Why don’t you just leave me alone and go play with them?’ but I definitely don’t have the courage to say so.

Riona has the negative passive skill [Gradual Misfortune Increment]. And thanks to that, even when she is only two years old, her [Misfortune] skill is already reached level 10 and invokes the skill [Happening].

Even when she does nothing at all, misfortune would still hit her because of [Happening] skill effect. A long time ago Marl-san falls down in the bath tub

because of [Happening] got triggered and receive 13 damages from the fall. It was fine because she is strong but if that happens to little kid like Riona then it would be dangerous.

As the result, I can't let Riona stays too long inside her house. But even the present me already have a way to negate her [Misfortune]. Yes, I only have one way.

And that is by using my [Fortune] skill that has reached level 30 to negate it..... With that, until Riona reaches level 30 in [Misfortune], as long as she is together with me then nothing bad would befall her. Even if [Misfortune] reaches and get through level 30, I can still use my bonus point to increase [Fortune] so there's no problem at all.

But there's no way I can explain such situation to Riona. So the most that I can do is going out and hang around places that she frequent with so it won't seem unnatural.

“Mommy also tell me to go out and play with Hiro-chan”

“.....”

‘Even if you said so, that has nothing to do with me’

In my previous live, that was the line that I always said to Hina when she tries to take me, the shut in, out from my house.

Riona who has a similar face to Hina when she was small is also saying such things to me too right now so I kinda feel uncomfortable somehow.

---- But I have to stop thinking about such things from now on.

I always tried to avoid looking straight at Riona but it has to stop now. So I bring up my courage and look at her straight in the eye.

She has a chestnut-colored hair that is braided to both of her sides. Her eyes is shining bright just like a jewel. Combined to her ever cute smiling face I don't have other comment beside 'lovely'. Riona who doesn't look like anything beside a cute little human girl is actually a succubus. Even when she just normally grows up, her [Charm] skill is also following her growth and rising steadily.

As the succubus race's inherent skill, of course [Charm] skill will grow fast..... In fact, Riona's [Charm] skill level had already reached 20 at this point of time. I need to work on a counter plan before she gets the skill [Charm: Opposite Sex] and made a mess with it.

"Hiro-chan, what is that book that you read? Riona also want to read it!"

"No you can't. Wait until you grow up a little more"

"..... Is that a no?"

"Ugh..... D-don't look at me like that. I won't let you even if you beg me"

"..... Fuee....."

(T-that's why I hate kids..... Err, I am also a kid though.....)

Kids tend to cry easily like Riona did. I got panicked a bit from not knowing of what to do to comfort her. But suddenly, I got an idea on how to make her quit crying.

I softly put my hand on Riona's head and pat her like crumpling on her soft silky hair. God, I'm dying from my embarrassment but I have to do this.

“D-don’t cry..... I don’t want Riona’s mom to think that I am a bad bully”

“..... Okay, I understand. Hiro-chan, Thank you”

I’m the one who made you cry and yet you thank me for that? You really are pure. Or you simply just don’t understand things yet? I can just put a wry smile towards her behavior.

But at the same time, I can feel something warm inside my heart. I don’t have much experience interacting with little girls like this in my previous live but..... Can I feel the same feeling if I heard from my mom that I used to take care of other kids when I’m small like this?

“..... Riona, can you stop calling me Hiro-chan like that?”

“No! Hiro-chan is Hiro-chan. Because Riona likes Hiro-chan very much”

“U..... W-what are you saying stupid”

“I’m fine being stupid. Hiro-chan is Hiro-chan!”

When it becomes like this, Riona would get hard-headed and won’t listen to other people in the least.

In this world, there are no customs of using pet-names by cutting midway the names that only contain 3 syllables or at least in this town. The one who calls me Hiro-chan is only Riona after all.

But then again..... What kind of person am I to get cold feet like this only because a two years old girl tells me that she ‘likes’ me? I can only defend myself with the fact that she is a succubus after all so it can’t be helped. Yes, it can’t be helped.

(At least I want her to stop calling me that..... But if I push her more than this, she would definitely cry again.....)

“..... Ah well doesn't matter. Anyway, here, for you”

“.....?” *tilt head

“Don't ask, just give me your hand”

I curtly take out the magic sealing pendant from my pouch and put it in Riona's hand.

“And this is..... err..... you know.....”

‘This is your birthday present from me’ why did it so hard saying just to say that sentences? Even just saying ‘birthday present’ is already hard. But I can give it to her just the same even without saying anything.

LOG

- You have requested 《Riona》 to trade her [Common Apples] for your [Magic Sealing Pendant].

“..... What is it?”

“T-that apple..... Thinking again made me want it so give it to me. In exchange, I'll give you this”

“..... Fuaaa~.....”

Riona who had a blank look before from not knowing what I mean saying suddenly changed into an earth-shattering level of happy expression with smile beaming like the sun.

I can't help thinking that her smiling face is very similar to Hina. But I have to keep my calm at all cost. I then give the pendant to Riona and use [Plea] to order her equip the pendant.

This is actually a gamble for me. This is a gamble to see whether the [Magic Sealing Pendant] that could resist the effect of charm could also stop charm from being randomly activated on its own if Riona is to wear it.

If I were to be charmed by her then thing would definitely get troublesome..... well, let's just think of that when it happens. If it was Riona, she would probably 'only' order me to spoil her rotten by patting her head or such. Yes, just like how I ask everyone pamper me when I charmed them.....

(If Riona charms random people in the street uncontrollably then thing will definitely get ugly..... that's why, please make it works.....!)

LOG

- 《Riona》 has activated her [Charm]! But [Magic Sealing Pendant] has sealed it so [Charm] failed its activation.

(Awright.....!)

With this, Rlona won't just go and charm random people and cause troubles.

“Wear that all the time okay? Well, you can take it off when taking a bath though”

I been keeping on staring at the pendant that is now hanging on Riona's neck

so I was kinda unaware of other thing that is happening around so when I raise my face to look at Riona's face..... I was stunned. Because there, I saw her smiling face that's just like a beautiful flower in full bloom.

“Okay! I will always wear it. Thank you Hiro-chan”

“Uh..... W-well..... I-it's just because I want to eat this apples..... so it nothing much”

To hide my embarrassment, I bite the apple. This apple has been in Riona's hand for a while so it was kinda warm. It also tastes a bit sour, very different than the genetically improved sweet apples that can be found normally in Japan.

“But don't tell anyone that I told you to do this okay! You know..... er, because it is a necklace after all. If your mom heard that I force you to wear necklace then she would get angry right?”

“Okay, I understand. Ehehe~.....”

I know that there is a bad meaning hidden behind forced wearing a necklace to someone so I can't help blurting it out..... Well, if it was Riona then she will definitely protect this secret.

Riona is very obedient when it comes to me. Well, pretty much other things besides stopping using 'Hiro-chan' to call me that is.

But really, looking at her who is beaming with this much happiness over a pendant..... Wait, be calm me..... she is just a two years old!

“A, ah!..... did you say that Stella-nee went to the woods? Who is she going there with again?”

“Stella-nee-chan and Ash-ni-chan and Deen-kun and Milty-chan!”

Hearing those names, I suddenly have a bad premonition about them. Ash who already a six years old is still alright but the four years old Deen is bad news. Even when he is older than me, he kinda has this strange rivalry feeling with me and has a rash personality. Even when the four years old of this world is almost equal to a seven-eight years old on earth, a kid is still a kid.

“..... Didn't they said what are they gonna do there?”

Unintentionally, I use a different tone from my usual childish one when saying that. Riona is oblivious with my change and answer me with her usual laid back tone.

“Err, they said that they are gonna go and beat up some gobolin. Deen's dad got injured by one so they are going to take revenge”

“!!!..... Those stupid brat.....!”

Deen's dad is also father Ricardo's acquaintances so I heard about his unfortunate accident in the forest resulting on him getting injured. I know Deen is mad and I can relate on his feeling to have revenge but no matter how even if goblin is weak or even if this world kids grow fast, a four years and six years old kid won't be able to face them ---- except me that is.

“Riona, wait here! I will go to where Stella-nee and others were!”

“No! Riona also coming!”

I know she would say that ---- but in this kind of situation, I have an ultimate weapon to use.

“For girl with slow legs like you, you can go after me slowly and we will meet there, OK!?”

“..... Ok! Riona is also coming! Riona will chase after Hiro-chan later so go first”

Riona also worries about everyone situation and especially she worries about Stella-nee because she is very infatuated with her. Stella, who is two years older than us always pays special attention to Riona and take her out to play a lot. And because I always stick close to Riona to prevent her misfortune activating, I got many chance to talk with Stella.

---- And because Stella is like that, she is unable to stop Deen’s rashness. Even if the six years old Ash joins them, if a pack of goblins appear and attack them then it’s a game over for them.

But if I come and save them all with my one man invincible play like it’s nothing then according to Deen’s personality, his rivalry feeling would just get even worse.

Well, that kind of complex human relationship problem is nothing before my godly negotiation skill anyway.

(Just wait for me..... Everyone, be safe. Don’t get hasty and attack those goblin yet!)



I ask Monica-san, whose job is hunter, about the place where Deen’s dad was attacked by goblin. She is quite familiar with the forest and had a grasp of information regarding people who going in and out of the forest. She really is dependable.

And she's not only dependable with her information network, she is also a veteran fighter with rich battle experience. I often use [Plea] to ask her to join my party.

Monica-san's house is close to where Tania-san and Flonne-san's house are. And she is coincidentally just gone out of her house now so I quickly approach her and call her name screaming.

"---- Monica-neechan!"

LOG

- You have use [Plea] to 《Monica》.
- 《Monica》 has entered your party!

"..... Understood! I'll go with you!"

I just called her and yet she seems to already understand what I want to say. This might be because she had been quite familiar with me as I constantly use my [Plea] to add her to my party many times before.

In order for me, a two years old kid, to accept a quest from the guild, I need to have a guardian that is already considered as adult (older than fifteen years old) ---- knowing that, I invite Monica-san and other strong people to my party to help me with that. Of course, the reward will be split evenly between us.

I mostly act as vanguard so having a rear guard like Monica-san is making our battle very safe and stable. Well, from the start I am already quite strong myself

so I won't even lose to this kind of small fries but then again I am still a two years old kid. I need to cover my true strength a bit --- so that mother Remilia won't need to worry me.

“What happened Hiroto?”

“Deen and..... everyone is.....!”

“Those kids!?!..... Please let them be safe until we got there.....!”

Monica-san is growing her hair and bundle it together in the back. She who becomes twenty this year with her usual light brown skin had started to exudes an adult charm of a woman. There is still a boyish side within her but compared to what she used to be, the boyish side had already pretty much overwritten now.

The peoples that I get to know when I was still a baby are still treating me with care even now. And they don't even shrink back because of my notorious communication skill. Instead, I slowly integrated within this society without any problem now.



“Kyaaa!”

Immediately after entering the forest, I can hear a little girl scream. When I finally manage to find her, I was dumbfounded, unable to believe what I saw with my eyes.

(Orc!..... close to the entrance like this.....!?)

“Hiroto, I’ll hit them from afar so distract that orc please!”

“.....!”

Normally, that is not something you ask a two years old to do but Monica-san knows about my true strength. She believes in me and thinks of me as Mizell town’s best vanguard.

Ash, Deen, and Milty lay in the ground unconscious. If an orc were to appear in front of kids like them then the shock from the fear and bewilderment would probably make them unconscious..... they seem unharmed. Thank god I can still make it before anything bad happen.

But Stella-nee is captured by the orc. That orc grab Stella-nee’s feet and lift her off ground ---- then just like tearing a paper, that orc tears Stella-nee clothes with its other hand.

“N-NOOO!!..... Big brother!! Deen!!..... Help me!! Hiroto.....!!”

---- I feel the blood inside me boils wild. I take out my child sized bronze axe that gramps Bardiz made for me and charge forward toward the orc.

“---- UOOOO!!”

LOG

- You used the skill [Great Severing]!

---- This was the skill that I learned a little while before my 2nd birthday, and it is also my father trump card skill. The movement is simple. First, I just have to

hold aloft my axe, then fill my whole body with fighting spirit, and finally release all that power in one single mow down slash. This skill is a powerful single hit attack skill.

“Grrr.....GRAAA.....!”

My attack that comes from the low angle is aimed to the orc leg ---- Then if it hits.....!

LOG

- CRITICAL HIT! Forest Orc received 272 damages!

(Good! Another 8 hp to go..... And the rest is.....!)

“---- Hiroto, duck! Haa!”

LOG

- Monica use [Sharp Shot]!

- Forest Orc received 38 damages!

- Forest Orc is defeated!

That one sharp shot manages to cleanly pierce the orc brow. Orc ceased from moving, blood spurts out from its forehead, and break down into many small light particles.

(Not good.....!)

Stella who was hanged upside down from the orc holding her leg falls down immediately as the orc vanishes. I quickly move closer to catch her before she falls to the ground. I have increased strong body even more from when I was 1 year old so catching a 4 years old girl body is not a problem for me. Stella body is already comparable to earth's 7-8 years old kid but when she got hold up by me who is comparable to a 5 years old in earth, it does looks like that I have some kind of super power or some sort.

“..... Hiroto.....”

“A, aa..... Sorry, I will let you down.....”

“..... Uwaaaaaaaaa.....!”

Stella who got her clothes torn apart which made the pale skin underneath exposed to the outside suddenly hug me tight and start crying aloud. Well, can't be helped..... She did meet something more dangerous than goblin and to make it worse, orc is infamous for being the enemy of all women so her cries is understandable.

“Hick..... snort.....”

Against this older girl that is crying in my chest, I can't do anything except letting her be. To think that the daughter of Elena-san, the clothes shop owner, to end up like this..... and her clothes was a good one too. What a waste..... She's just too pitiable now.

After defeating the hateful orc, its body vanishes to thin air leaving only its drop item. In this world, monster comes to this world from a way that leads to the underworld namely, the [hive]. But when the monster died, it will drop all the item in its possession and vanished ---- When it lives, it has substance, has blood flowed in its vein, and even could do any functionality that any other

living being could. But when it dies, unlike any other living being, it would just vanish without leaving anything else beside the item drop.

It was unprecedented in Eternal Magia before but the orc in this world have a habit of raping human woman to bear its offspring. Even the 4 years old Stella had become its target to vent its lust..... This is already unrelated to having an offspring. It was just a beast acting true to its instinct.

“N.....Nnn.....”

The other kids started to regain their consciousness. To prevent Stella..... no, Stella-nee from embarrassing herself, I take off my shirt and let her wear it. The difference in body size of a 2 years old and 4 years old is quite big but fortunately, my clothes are enough to cover most of her body.

“Monica-san, leave this place to you. I think Riona will come here later so please don't let her come further into the woods okay?”

“Okay will do. Don't push yourself too much okay? If you think that things get dangerous quickly escape!”

Monica-san gives her full trust to me who are still a 2 years old kid. Only her, and some other people in the guild who know my true strength would treat me like this.

(If I think it get dangerous..... eh.....?)

While pondering about Monica-san's word again, I keep on running toward the depth of the forest. And those things appear there. Caught in my line of sight are several bodies of orc. It seems like they had left their nest to expand

their territory.

“GUGAAaa!!”

They naturally find me too and start attacking me. Those orcs were equipped with a stone bludgeon each and try to smash me into ground meat with it. But in my eyes, their attack is just as fast as a snail.

LOG

- Forest orc attacks! It misses! There is no effect inflicted to you!

WHOOSH! The wind even gives a ripping sound because of the swinging bludgeon. But I just effortlessly evade it.

“GA! GAaa!”

“GUGAAaa!”

The orcs recklessly send their attack to me. But all those attacks, not a single of them manage to reach me ---- Because it was simply impossible for them to damage me.

The most damage that these orcs can deal out is 40. But my strong body had passed level 40. Added with buff from armor and other defensive item, my body can just simply ignore this mere 40 damages.

In that case what going to happen? ---- The answer is me being unhurt. And being unhurt is just the same as the attacks didn't hit me at all.

I became tired of just stand there and 'avoiding' these 3 orcs attack. I then brandish my axe and the orcs got stunned and ceased their attack. That's right, this is also another special habits of the monster. Monster is normally afraid of something that has a higher level than their own and will instantly be oppressed. Those large-framed-two-meters-tall orcs are actually afraid of me, who has a body comparable to a five years old kid, who are skinny and only 1 meter something tall.

"You guys aren't even worth taming..... So I will hunt all of you down.....!"

"---- GAaAa!"



In order not to let them hurt anyone, I hunt every single orc that I can find there. Not only sweeping out all the orcs, I also found a pack of goblins which also fallen prey to my axe. I do so because I also want to help Deen fulfill his wish of revenge towards the goblin.

There was one time I received a critical hit from a goblin that manages to pierce my defense but the damage is a pitiful 3..... which is just no more than a scratch wound. It will be healed by my natural regen eventually which is in about 30 minutes or so.

And when I finally get out of the forest, there are Monica-san, the kids, and even there also Riona there waiting for me. Seeing me walks out from the forest, Riona immediately runs up to me and then glomps on my body.

"Hiro-chan.....!"

"..... While you leisurely walk here, I have finished wrapping up the mess. Nothing big happened, don't worry"

"I'm glad..... I'm glad....."

Riona clings at me tightly and refuses to let go. Then Ash slowly approaches me. His face looks very apologetic and he can bring himself to not lower his head.

“I’m sorry, even when I’m together with them..... that orc suddenly appear out of nowhere and I was.....”

“..... don’t worry about it”

“W-what kind of manner is that! You must be looking down on us for being weak don’t you!”

Deen is snapping back at my reply but I don’t feel angry at him. I am quite different from the usual 2 years old so if Deen who is older than me getting jealous at me is something that can’t be helped.

“Hiroto, did you bring that think the goblin stole from Deen’s father?”

“..... I got it with me”

LOG

- You have handed [leather hat] to Deen.

“..... W-why did you have this? the ones that came out were just that pig-like monster and.....”

There is a special goblin named goblin thief. And as the name suggest, it has chances to steal item from its victim. Deen objective is to take this back from the goblin..... because buying another leather hat would cost him 10 silver.

Fortunately, I found the goblin thief who attacked Deen’s father and managed

to defeat it. When I look at the item that it drops, I finally realize his true motives.

“I don’t need this. Here, for you”

“T-that’s the hat that dad received from my mom! Don’t you dare mock it!”

Deen forcefully snatches that hat from my hand.

If I can say things better, would it come to this.....? I can’t help thinking about that seeing Deen’s reaction but it seems like that Deen is always at the odds with me.

But Deen and I are not the only one present here.

“Deen, Hiroto had saved my life you know. You should also properly thank him”

“Uu..... b-but..... Stella.....”

Stella-nee had stopped crying but her eyes are still red from it. The hair band that she usually wears was a mess just a while ago but now it already got fixed up and looks neat as how it usually looks. (Eros: I kinda stumble at this kind of re wearing/ fixing clothes and accessories in English. I just can’t get a right word to describe it)

Deen, who are in the same age as Stella, often got scolded by her from doing things rashly. One of Stella favorite words are ‘Look at Hiroto and follow his example’ and it makes Deen unconsciously build up his rivalry feeling to me..... but I was kinda happy from Stella high opinion for me so I can’t say anything to it.

“Thank you Hiroto. In the near future, I will offer you my thanks again”

“..... You don’t have to”

“H-how rude of you.....”

“Aa that’s right. Deen, I also don’t need this. Here, for you”

LOG

- You have handed [potion] to Deen.

“W-what is this.....”

“This..... is potion right. Deen, let your father drink it. Hiroto’s potion is famous for being effective”

There are about 50 potions that I made myself from processing herbs filling my inventory. A few bottles are already enough to pay an adventurer service so I use it most of the time as an alternative payment for them.

“I-I won’t say thank you to you, you hear!?”

Deen said it like that but he’d been hugging that leather hat and potion tightly and he immediately runs back home with those. Everyone present can just smile watching the scene.

“That kid should have understood how hard Hiroto fights to get those.....”

“Hiro-chan, are you wounded? There is blood you know?”

“Hey, don’t lick at it. Oi~”

Riona found the scratch wound on my forehead that was caused by a critical

hit from a goblin and she tries to lick it. Doing it in front of people is embarrassing, and there's also problem regarding hygiene too so I tried to stop her from doing it but.....

“..... Milty also want to lick it”

The other little girl, no, the girl who is the same age as me who keep being unconscious until now suddenly clings onto my body without me realizing.

She is a taciturn girl and never speaks much. She is the granddaughter of an old witch that lives in the town outskirts. It seems like that her parent died soon after she was born. Mother Remilia introduces me to her and told me to look after her then we become friends, and she even seems to be quite attached to me somehow.

“Riona will lick him so Milty-chan is unneeded”

“..... No, Milty will so Riona is unneeded”

“Riona will do!”

“Milty will do!”

The two little girls who won't give in to each other tug me hard at each side. I'm embarrassed but I don't say anything because Riona is a crybaby and might cry if I scold them.

“Okay okay put it to rest. Everyone, it will soon get dark so go home quickly so to not make your mother worried about you okay?”

With what Monica-san says, everyone finally start heading back to their respective home. But it seems like that Ash still have some things he wants to say.

This youth has a neat face features. In the future, he will definitely become a handsome guy. He doesn't seem to know that I've been in Elena-san's 'care' for a while but since Elena-san introduces him to me, I've been treating him as one of my friends.

But as expected 6 years old is still too young. I, who am the youngest being 2 years old, couldn't avoid being this children group supervisor. Of course so to not make Ash lose face, I put my distance to them a bit and look at them from afar.

"Hiroto..... Really, thank you very much. I also want to be strong like Hiroto"

"Monica-san, I'm sorry. I thought that because it is just goblin that even I can manage to handle them....."

"I should actually give you all a good scolding here but in regards for Hiroto, I will forgive you this one time okay? Be good friend with Hiroto and say this also to Deen okay?"

""Okay!""

Ash and Stella answer Monica request with good manners then turn back and run back home. Stella then turn back to look at me once and lower her heads again expressing her thanks.

Looking at her made me remember the word 'ojousama' or little princess. But Stella is actually a strong 4 years old girl at heart. I even sometimes think whether she is more mature than her older brother, Ash.

"Hiro-chan, dinner time will soon come so I will go back and help mother with cooking okay?"

"Aa. Don't get yourself tripped and fall okay?"

Together, Riona and Milt also go back to their respective home. After seeing

them off, Monica-san looks at me and smiles.

“Hiroto is everyone hero so it’s okay to be more honest with yourself you know?”

“.....Nn”

Even with my short reply, Monica-san seems to understand what I want to say. And that is actually very embarrassing.

When I was a baby, I was not that close with her but from doing many quest together, Monica-san seems to have a high opinion of me and approve of me even when she is not afflicted by my charm.

“..... Hey, won’t you come a bit to my house?”

“.....E-err.....”

Because I took some damage, I have a slight hope for this coming. Because if I heal my wound without depending on my self-regen and using other ‘certain method’ then I can grind my strong body skill with that and receives exp.

But that ‘certain method’ is something that can be said out loud to other people.

If I am still a baby then it would not become a problem but now when I had reached 2 years old..... doing such thing is. My outward appearance is already like those kids from the older years of kindergarten and yet such thing is.

“I know about it you know? When you go to the forest alone and got wounded, and then when you are secretly meeting with Sera-san after returning.....”

“Uu..... T-that was..... Not tr.....”

“Tanya and Filone also feel lonely after knowing that Hiroto is too busy lately. It’s also been a while since the last time you do [that] so..... okay?”

Monica-san was the one who first deny [that] as something [immoral] and yet now.....

In the early days I do quest together with her, she didn’t show such premonition. But since she knows that I am strong enough to become a vanguard and that I also have the [Hunter] skill, her attitude towards me gradually changes.

To get popular among the women without using my charm skill is something impossible for me to do.

(---- There’s a time in the past me where I’m thinking about such things)

Showing your true power and get recognized then eventually got liked is something that normally happen everywhere. And the one who told me that was Monica-san.

Even so, there’s a definite separator between the thing that ought to do and oughtn’t to do ---- but then again.

“If it is to makes your wound heals faster then it’s alright isn’t it? The main purpose is without a doubt to heal your wound anyway.....”

Monica-san bends down in front of me. She who had become 20 years old has increased his girly charm by leap and bounds. That was clearly because of my fault.

“T-then..... just a little bit.....”

“.....At such time, Hiroto really is honest. I think it is a good think you know”

There are no charm and or any other such skill that is activated. Yet Monica-san looks at me with a pair of very tender eyes.



This is not my first time entering Monica-san’s room..... I already lost count on how many times it was.

There were woodcraft ornament and weird looking bow decorate the room. Those decorations are just very like her.

Monica-san sits in her bed and beckons me with her hand.

---- And then after rolling up her shirt, she smiles while saying:

“Hiroto, you are very skillful at taking things off so..... could you please”

“..... O-okay”

(Just what do you mean by [okay] me!? I am already 2 years old! Is it alright to go further than this.....?)

While I conflict with my own mind, I release Monica-san sarashi* with a skillful and accustomed hand movement. (*Some kind of bandage to wrap the breast, an alternative for bra)

The one that is appearing now is steadily grow as the passing of times ---- I would always think of such thing unintentionally every time I saw it. Those hills that shown off the air of grandeur.

“..... Those are getting in the way when I’m pulling my bow. But because

Hiroto like them maybe it's not that bad"

It was not by using potion, not by using healing magic, nor any other healing alternative.

There is another way of restoring my life point that Monica-san can give to me. And it is only that one way.

"Huhu..... Hiroto, are you being nervous?"

"Y-yeah..... because after all, it's been a while....."

"I also feel nervous..... but I also feel happy that Hiroto come to play in my room. Drink a lot today okay.....?"

She usually holds me up while I suck hers. But today, I ride her up while she lies down in her bed and slowly bring my mouth closer to the pink tip above her beautiful twin hills.

LOG

- You are regenerating life point.
- You feel like your [Hunter] skill is getting stronger.
- Monica [Motherhood] skill leveled up!

"Is drinking in that position good? Hiroto is really such a spoiled kid hehe"

"Y-yeah..... When I do it like this, I feel comfortable"

Monica-san hugs my head and pushes it closer to her and let me drink her dew many times.

And by using such an intimate way to increase my own skill level, made me think that this is the utmost happy thing that I can have in this world from having reincarnated here with maxed negotiation skill.

Extra Chapter 01 – Honeydew of the Moonlight Flower

Eternal Magia world is divided into four seasons. I was born in 1st of April ---- it was the date of birth that I use when filling the form when I was registering for the game all those years ago. In the game, 1st of April is an event day when a quest to hunt a strong event boss named [The Liar Clown] got released. That boss is just too strong like it was literally a prank that the game developer serves to the player and the player can only smile bitterly facing that clown.

My birthday had passed and it is now in the middle of April.

After the event where I subjugate the goblin that had injured Deen's dad, Deen's dad says his thanks to my dad instead of me. My potion seems to be effective so Deen's dad's injuries have now recovered perfectly and he can start working again.

Just by making healing potion won't give much increase in experience to my [Pharmacy] skill. So there, from using the skill that I learned when [Pharmacy] skill reaches level 30, the action skill [Drug Experiment], I managed to experiment in creating medicines that has a high difficulty level to produce. With this skill, I can create any medicine that I can't create yet or have a high failing chance when using the active skill [Potion Creation] by challenging an experiment to create it. Well, it might sound somewhat difficult but actually, if I use the right ingredient, I will succeed my experiment challenge most of the time.

“Hiroto-chan, what are you going to do by collecting all this expensive medicine ingredient?”

Meruone-san, the daughter of the grocery shop, is a well-known figure amongst this city merchant so she is quite informed when any bargain items or items that I wanted enter the city so I ask her to keep me informed for that.

And the thing that I ask her is mostly medicine ingredient that can't be gathered in the area around Mizell town. Of course because the rarity of those ingredients are quite high, I had to pay a lot for those ingredients but because I complete many quest daily, this expenses is not a big problem for me.

“I-I was thinking of making medicine together with my mom.....”

“You are only a two years old kid and yet you have already started helping making potion... If people know about this, they would first get astonished I bet.....”

Meruone-san fix her glasses position while smiling bitterly toward this little wonder. She who is now 19 years old had also grown much in this last 2 years into the intellectual kind of beautiful girl because of her glasses. Of course I actually made the potion by myself but just in case, I need to make that a secret.

From my frequent exchange with her, at last I managed to somehow communicate with her normally. My manner of speaking is still somewhat rude

and indifferent but I hope I can fix it by the passing times.

By the way, I called her [Meru-neesan]. I called the active Monica-san with a [neechan] while I called the gentle Meruone-san with a [neesan]..... it was just something connected to my preference so there isn't any special meaning behind it.

“Meru-neesan also, don't you have any medicine that you want to make.....?”

“Umm~, what I want now is..... for the time being, maybe a medicine that can make my reading speed increases?”

Hmm, with the ingredient that I have in hand, I can create a [Fast Reading Potion] for her. While I still retain my memory from my previous life, I hastily write down all recipes and other important things in a parchment before forgetting it so I can create almost all kind of medicine given that I have the ingredient.

“Nnn..... W-what is it?”

When I come back to my sense, I see Meru-neesan gazing fixedly at me. With a rosy smile, she moves her gaze toward the store front door. When she confirmed that there is nobody else here, she put her finger in her lips... d-damn sexy.....

If things had reached this way, not even feigning ignorance would help me. This is the karma that I had piled up from the time when I was still a baby. It was also my ascetic practice to achieve purification and enlightenment..... Wait, what are you saying me?

“..... If I say that I want a medicine that would make Hiroto-chan to be fallen head over heels to then, what would you do?”

“W-what would I do... that..... are you for real?”

“What are you saying so late in the game? ever since you are still a baby, haven't you done many unspeakable things to me who still hadn't yet understand things?.....”

“T-that was..... Uu”

(Even if I do want the [Merchant] skill, I should've restrained myself a bit..... But if it was all there to this then there might still be a way out.....)

Even after I receive breastfeed from her for over 45 times, Meruone-san affection toward me are only in the level of [Highly Favorable]. If she is not under the effect of charm, she would only find me as an amicable person at most.

But because I keep ordering things to her under the pretense that my mother wants them, she seems to realize that I was different from any other kids and that my intelligence is quite high. And because of this realization, her attitude towards him started to change gradually. One of concrete proof is that, she talks about the past happenings quite frequent lately.

Such talks like how he was very cute as a baby or asking him whether he misses his mother breast or not, those kinds of talks.

I don't understand why she ask such question at first but at last I understand that she was trying to spoil me with her own unique way. It seems like my shota appearance which is equal to a five years old in earth is highly favorable to her.

"I'm a bad person aren't I?..... By now, it has deeply ingrained within my body. And I would feel extremely happy every time you come visit me"

"Wa Tha....."

Meru-neesan hugs me suddenly. A personality that is different from Monica-neechan, the graceful traits that an intelligent type girl has..... To be honest, I don't hate it at all.

In term of sizes, her breast doesn't have a high rank for a sommelier like me but these two years had crazily boost her [Motherhood] skill that is also reflected in her breast size! Well, strictly speaking it was because of what I've done to her but yeah, good things come around.

"When Remilia-san brought you here for the first time..... I really thought of you as an awkward but cute baby boy"

"..... Err....."

She looks at me with feverish eyes that give me a hard time to look back at her. But despite that, I still manage to extend my hand and took her glass off her. She is beautiful when she wears her glasses but she is even cuter when she took it off. She really is like some typical manga character.

Beside she is cuter with her glasses off, taking it off is also the signal for us to start. What is starting? Well if it was for me, it was a time that comes multiple times in a day, a time which I can't easily let other people know.....

(My life points are already full so it won't regenerate anymore but..... I had realized it after all so there's no helping it)

When I got breastfed by women when I'm still a baby, I realized that I could receive experience this way, with only as simply drinking women breast milk.

Even if it was said as a skinship, grown up women won't casually let men touch their breast freely, even more drinking the women breast milk. So because of that, I need to keep my milk time in secret which is kinda troublesome but ---- the experience that I got from it is very efficient in leveling up my skills so I simply can't think of giving it up.

"There should be no customer coming around this time so..... even going to the back won't be a problem"

"....."

I don't know how to reply her. How can I? On top of having these secret affairs in the dark, I also started to build my own friendship circle with kids my age. No matter how one think I really am an immoral beast. I pretend to be innocent child while playing around with Riona and the other kid while I also play such an adult game behind their back and with an older woman to do such..... Such is the complex guilty feeling like when I'm doing something bad that I feel from this situation. No, well, this is doing something bad.....

“..... Would you go home without doing anything today?”

“N-no..... if you say so then.....”

(I can't win against the temptation of experience points)

‘If you say so’ just what is that condescending way of talk? But even with my rude way of talk, Meru-neesan isn't angry in the slightest. She is just like an angel.

Meru-neesan is a bit look baby faced when she took off her glasses but among all the girls that I know off, she is one of the most bold.

“If Hiroto-chan is a bit more grown up, then there would be many ‘fun thing’ we could do. Too bad..... huhuhu”

“W-what is it.....?”

I can only feign my innocence in times like this. If I don't do it and instead

honestly says the truth and confess that I have an interest to the opposite sex..... Well, even my pretending to be innocent doesn't seem to be effective anyway.



After I received all the medicine ingredient that I bought, I promise to make [Fast Reading Potion] to Meruone-san then left the shop ---- when I suddenly got hugged from the back.

“Wa.....”

“It’s been a while Hiroto boy. Thank you for always being friendly with my kids”

Elena-san..... this year she had become 29 years old. I can feel her womanhood getting more and more closer to its peak. Her long and wavy brunette hair, her v neck that boldly exposes her deep valley..... From the first time I met her, there is no change at the atmosphere she exudes at all.

“Ash said that he want to be as strong as you Hiroto boy so he is starting to train himself with martial arts. Please watch over him so he won’t do anything rash okay”

“O-okay..... I am good friends with Ash-niichan”

“Of course you must treat Stella nicely too. That kid really, because she being stubborn in hold her status as your older sister, she actually spout weird things like she want to help out in your study as your private teacher. It happened when I told her that I was a private teacher a long time ago which seems to inspires her and she said that she also want to do it”

After Stella-nee get to know me and Riona, she became very attentive when taking care of us. Because she inherits Elena-san’s genes, she should become a similar beauty like her mother in the future with her features. But Stella’s caramel brown hair is not similar to Elena-san. It seems that she inherit that hair color from her father.

“Stella is still a little girl and yet she already had such objective. Did she come to a realization that Hiroto boy is someone with a great future prospect ahead of him?”

“G-great prospect? I-I’m not that great.....”

“Huhuhu..... Well, even so, I am the one who realizes your potential first hehe. And then, What are you doing today? An errand from your mother?”

“..... I’m not in a hurry, though.....”

Hearing my reply, Elena-san who’ve been hugging me from the start has a sudden change in the atmosphere she exudes.

“..... I can still vividly remember that time you know. When Hiroto boy was still just a baby”

Because we are currently in the middle of public street, she didn't talk clearly about what she really want to say but I still understand her. Elena-san who has a bold and refreshing personality is actually quite delicate in the inside. This was something that I came to know from a long time ago.

“..... If it is only for a bit then it is okay you know”

“..... You cheeky brat, when did you learn something like that? Leading a woman by her nose like this..... if Remilia were to know this, what would she feel of I wonder”

Even when she said it like she was rebuking me, she still let me go from her hug and pats me in the head. Then she leads me to come to her shop.

“I will help you [pick a new clothes]. You always been good to my kids so think of it as me returning my gratitude okay?”

(So, this is the so called [adult code]..... But I also can't say anything as an excuse for this)

After having many interaction with them since I was a baby, I kinda understand what kind of feeling the girls who have interaction with me, what their real intention they were having when coming in contact with me. Even if I

was a baby at that time, an experience is still an experience after all.

I might still in the borderline of being 'safe' for now so I definitely have to totally stop this when I reaches 3 years old later..... while seriously thinking about that, I mindlessly follows Elena-san. When I grab her hand, Elena-san who act like nothing big happened suddenly had a small tinge of red in her cheek.



After collecting enough medicine ingredients, I quickly challenge every high level creation difficulty potion in orderly manner.

LOG

- You are creating a medicine.....
- You have successfully created [Fast Reading Medicine]!

Awright, by using the [Quickness Up Potion] as the base and adding [Observe Grass] into the mix I really managed to make it..... just like how I remember it. If I give this [Fast Reading Medicine] to her, Meru-neesan would definitely feel happy.

Well then, next is..... a medicine that when given to any woman NPC would make them gives out a somehow weird reply when it was inside the game. By just even that, this is one of the most demanded medicines ever. Let's make

one and fill the bottle up with my passion as a man shall we?

(Even If I don't make this, there are still many other medicine that can be used for grinding my skill but..... I am also a guy. And because of that ----)

LOG

- You are creating a medicine.....
- You have successfully created [Suspicious Aphrodisiac]!
- Your [Pharmacy] skill has leveled up!

So it is a success eh..... Just look at this! Doesn't this have the same color as a normal health potion? If I put it inside a glass bottle then it would definitely be hard to differentiate.

But well, I don't really have any intent of using it. And my main objective in grinding my skill has also reached so all is good anyway.

"Hiroto~~! Filianes-sama is coming you know~?"

"Ah, Ccoming~!"

I nearly forgot. Today is the day where she will come visiting the house to check on the demon sword..... It's been awhile since I last saw Filianes-san.

Wait, what about this Aphrodisiac and Fast Reading Medicine? Well, let's

just take it with me. I left some in the house before and Riona just suddenly come and drink a berserker potion without asking my permissions. It was awful that day..... Maybe I should just make some sleeping potion so she would not causes troubles and would just get to sleep instead.

Filianes-san who is now reaches 16 years old had become more and more gallant. But she didn't bring Mar-san and Aletta-san today. It is just her alone coming here.

“Oh my, you came alone today? Isn't this the first for Filianes-sama to come here alone?”

“Mar and Aletta are currently off duty today and they are heading back to their hometown to spend it. I also already spend one day resting in my home but after that, I decided to come and visit..... I'm sorry for intruding abruptly”

“You don't have to be so reserved. In fact, you can come here anytime you want. Hiroto, come one get out and give your greetings. It's big sister Filianes you know?”

“..... I-it's been a while..... big sister”

“Huhuhu..... What is it? Why did you being so humble like this? Compared to when you are a baby, the you right now can be considered more obedient”

Filianes-san is squatting down in front of me. She is matching her eye level with mine. With that, I finally realized that she had some wound in her body.

“Filianes-san, there’s a wound…….”

“Nn?…… Ah, don’t worry about this. When I was on my way here, I happen to meet an orc lord. It managed to hit me because of my carelessness but it was only a scratch wound, no big deal”

Meet an orc lord you say? Isn’t that monster the one who commands many forest orc as its underlings and is a few time stronger than those forest orc right!? To be able to pierce Filianes-san defense, just how strong it is?

But, even when Filianes-san had negative status [Weak against Orc], she still managed to beat that orc lord with only a scratch wound. Even when her status was under such debuff, her double magic sword skill is indeed too much OP for a mere orc lord.

“Hiroto, why don’t you give her your potion? You always bring some with you right?”

“Potion……? Hiroto, why did you bring potion with you? Did you get hurt?”

“N-no…… I, if it was simple, can make it…….”

Filianes-san hasn’t yet to know my true strength. Filianness-san and her two escorts would always go and subjugate some monster when they are coming to Mizell town. I had offered to help them but of course, they are rejecting it.

Someday, the day when I fight together with them shoulder to shoulder will definitely come but I am still treated as a kid now. Well, it was of course very natural but I can’t help getting impatient with this current situation.

“.....Is that so? Well then, why don't I test the effectiveness of the potion that Hiroto made? I believe in you, you know?”

“Uu..... Y-yeah.....!”

“.....Is that so? Well then, why don't I test the effectiveness of the potion that Hiroto made? I believe in you, you know?”

“Uu..... Y-yeah.....!”

Right now, Filianes-san is no longer under the effect of charm. The charm effect being not something permanent makes me feel sad yet not sad at the same time. Such a complex feeling but..... because of that, my position and Filianes-san's position in our relationship has swapped.

Even with seeing her smile is already makes me feel helplessly happy. Looking at me mesmerized by her, mom only let out a smile.

“Oh my really this kid is. Each time Filianes-sama come he always become like this. Like he turned into some kind of loyal puppy or something”

“If I really found such cute puppy like him then I definitely want to take him back with me but..... oh pardon me. This way of talking is really rude to your precious child”

“No, no, please take him back home sometime in the future. If he is to enter the knight brigade then my boy would surely become a great help there. Even Ricardo already gives his approval to my boy strength you know?”

At first, dad was panicked when I tell him that I want to help him split some logs to be used as firewood and even tried to stop me from doing so but once he saw me succeed performing my [Wood Splitting] skill, dad starts to teach me how to use an axe appropriately.

If not for that, I would need a longer time to learn the skill [Great Severing]. But even with my dad's strength, he is still persisting on polishing his skill with the axe and has learnt many high leveled skills because of his perseverance..... Just as expected from my dad is all I have in my mind.

"The successor of the axe knight Ricardo..... Putting oneself in the front line of battle isn't something that I could recommend others to do but if you do become a knight then bringing peace to our great kingdom seems to become a much easier task indeed"

"..... Work hard, I will"

"Is that so..... good answer! As expected from the boy that I set my sight in. You've never failed in answering my expectation"

If it is the knight brigade where Filianes-san is then it might be worth trying to join in. It was the thing that always hanging on my mind lately.

For me, she is also one of the people that I want to protect with my own hand sometime in the future. She has given me the skill [Holy Sword Art] and she always treat me kindly since the first time we met.

Just a moment after the charm effect on her wear off, there are some times where it was awkward when talking directly to her.

But her high favorability toward me had never decreases all this time. It

always stays in the highest level [Devoting My Mind and Body for You] and I never noticed it to change even once.

---- But then again, Filianes-san won't accompany me when sleeping anymore.

"Then..... Remilia-sama, could you let me borrow again the room that I usually use?"

"Yes of course. I always tidy it regularly so the room would always be ready when guests suddenly arrive so please consider yourself at home. Hiroto, mind your manner alright?"

"I-I get it already"

Looking at me who is protesting against mother warning made Filianes-san smiles warmly. Under her warm gaze, I can't help but feel embarrassed.

"Has Hiroto reached the so called defiance period? You are lucky to have a kind mother like her you know? Not many people are as blessed as you so you must treat your mother kindly okay?"

"..... Yes"

"Huhu..... then that's good. Well then, let's go?"



Filianes-san grabs my hand and we walk together to the guest room that going to be used by her tonight.

Even in front of the two year old me, Filianes-san still take off her armor with a somewhat embarrassed expression. Afterwards when she only wear her inner cloth armor, she sits down on her bed and start combing her long hair.

“Fuu..... My hair always get messed up after fighting”

“L-let me help you..... with that?”

“Ah of course, please do. Hiroto is skillful indeed..... Mar and Aletta also praise your combing skill you know?”

When the knight girls came to stay a while ago, I helped them comb their hair. Sarasa-san had taught me how to comb Riona’s hair before so I am quite familiar with this.

I sit behind Filianes-san that still sitting on the bedside and start combing her silky long blonde hair gently. From the gap between her hairs, I can see her milky white soft skin underneath. I can’t help but getting distracted by that fair skin of hers every time.

“..... Thank you. I kinda feel bad for always asking you to do this for me”

“N-no need..... How about your wound?”

“Actually it was not a big deal. Even if I don’t drink a potion, I can fully heal it

after a night rest but..... if this potion is something that Hiroto makes then I want to test it. Is it okay?"

"T-then..... here....."

I give a bottle of potion that I bought to Filianes-san. She then open the cap, examine the blue liquid inside the bottle for a while, give a smile at me, and then without any hesitation, drink it down in one go.

"(gulping sound) Nn.....nn..... fuh..... Hmm, it was sweeter than the potion that I usually drink....."

(Eh?..... Sweet?)

I don't use any sweet ingredient for my potion. I did give some other herb to give a refreshing feeling in the taste but I should've not used anything with sugar content in it.

And then suddenly I remember that along the many ingredients that I bought from Meru-neesan, there is an ingredient called [Honeydew of the Moonlight Flower].

(But that ingredient is not used in making potion..... so that means.....)

"..... Hic"

(Hiccup?)

Filianes-san let out a hiccup like sound. A large question mark hangs above my head as I turn my gaze at her.

“..... Don’t you think..... hic..... this potion..... is too effective?..... ”

“..... Filianes-san, w-wha.....”

I want to say ‘what happened’ but I suddenly remember another thing. There are 3 bottles of medicines that I currently carry.

One is potion, then another one is Fast Reading Potion ---- and then the last is... that aphrodisiac.

Amongst the ingredient that is used to create the aphrodisiac, the hardest ingredient to get is the [Honeydew of the Moonlight Flower]. It can only be harvested in a full moon night but it’s the sugar content is far superior than other kind of sugar so it was often used in cooking also ---- wait what am I blabbering about.

[Somehow..... my body feel so hot..... hic..... Seems like..... the medicine works very well.....]

(..... Uwaaa, I gave her the wrong one!!)

- 《Filianes》 drank the [Suspicious Aphrodisiac].
- 《Filianes》 becomes [Aroused]!

I just realized how careless I am. From her reaction, I should already realize that isn't the correct effect shown from drinking potion. And now the truth can't be any clearer from looking at the event log.

Just what is this becoming [Aroused] status?..... When it was in the game, when using an aphrodisiac to the opposite sex, they would only give lavish praise as a service and no more! I don't expect this kind of reaction to occurs.....!

“..... Hiroto..... hic..... Do you think that..... because I won't let you..... sleep together again with me..... that I come..... to hate you..... hic.....”

“W-wa..... A-anti.....”

(Wait a bit, if you drink an antidote.....!)

I panicked that my word can't come out well. Filianes-san's face is now crimson red colored and her eyes are not focused. She seems like a drunk but the bad feeling alarm inside me has been ringing nonstop for a while.

“..... Hiroto always act spoiled to Mar and Aletta..... I..... I also want Hiroto to act spoiled to me..... yet..... hic”

(..... Filianes-san)

After the charm spell broke, she comes back to acting gallantly in front of me. And I thought that this was her true face all the time.

That night, the last night when Filianes-san slept together with me, that tears that she shed that day, I always think of it as a faraway past that won't come back again.

---- If I could, I'd wish that I can affirm this truth without using such kind of method.

“..... How much have I been holding myself back, now feel it yourself! I was like a dog that is told to wait forever..... and you always act without realizing that and always comes at me with that innocence..... you are just..... just too cruel you know.....”

(Filianes-san, no matter how much the aphrodisiac works well on you, that is.....!)

LOG

- 《Filianes》 has taken off all of her equipment.

(Cast Off!..... The sun is still high and you already get into your battle mode.....!) (Eros: Ultimate Hentai Kamen transformation's magic word)

I am overwhelmed. Filianes who is under the effect of [Aroused] taken off all of her inner cloth armor and stand proud before me in her birthday suit.

Those twin hills are as usual..... no, she is already 16 years old now. It was obvious that she had grown up more than before.....!

“..... Hic..... Hiroto..... If I was younger... right, just as old as that Riona girl, then I could always play with you like this..... hic”

“W-we don’t play in the nude.....”

“Shurru! He obediant and het hoiled hy me!” (Be obedient and get spoiled by me)

I finally got caught by Filianes-san who already couldn’t control her articulation well. But she is not violent in the least. She sits back down again in the bedside and put me in her lap. Then in a point blank range, she starts gazing me right in the eyes. I can see clearly that her eyes is moist with desires.

“..... You are too cute it’s a sin! I couldn’t even do my responsibility as a holy knight well because of you stupid! You are so stupid!”

“E-err..... that.....”

(Is that my fault? I don’t feel guilty at all..... and then again making her unfocused with her job is also sounds dangerous)

Maybe because of that she got wounded by such a weak monster like an orc lord. She can't help being absent minded because of this problem..... Then, why don't I help her solve her worry?

“..... For me, the number one potion that I need is..... you being there for me”

(..... So she really is fond of me..... Seems like she is half sober to confess her secret like this)

She gives me a longing gaze, pats me gently, then bury my face inside her deep valley between those enchanting twin hills of her while hugging me so tight..... and then.

When I look up to her face, Filianes-san shows a sad face and without being able to hold it anymore, she immediately says:

“..... Have you, lost your interest in me? Have you already get bored of me?.....”

(How can I get bored and lose my interest for you Filianes-san)

Rather than saying it, I show it with my action. Acting that, I haven't get spoiled enough by her. And that is by.....

Filianes-san twin bombastic white hills are covered by her long hair. I then set her hair aside and find the pink petal part that I sought and immediately touch it with my lips.

“.....At last, at last you touch it again. Hiroto..... do you know how long have I wait for this?.....”

Filianes-san hugs me even tighter while patting the back of my head with full affection. As for me, I can't think of anything else besides quenching my thirst with her dew, satisfying my desires for her that is hard to fulfill, again and again savor her taste. Really, I can't help but thinking that this person in front of me as someone very special ---- be it from her looks, her strength, or even her feeling for me.

---- The 1st of April had already passed but, I definitely will always remember this special day that even seems like a lie

Chapter 12 – After the Quest

Part 1

After forming a party with Monica-san, Wendy, and Nameless-san, Suu-san had to left because of her job. From there on until I reach two years old, I keep spending about half of the week to do quest with my party.

I kept my relationship with Ash and Stella. And Riona at last learn how to walk and to talk. Nowadays, when Sarasa-san comes to my house, she let me plays with Riona most of the time.

I don't really hate Riona that much but looking at how she innocently getting attached to me is giving me a somewhat disgusted feeling toward himself. That innocent smile is after all, just too similar to that of Hina's

So that situation is the perfect excuse for me to go to Monica-neechan's house to ask her to take me out to do quest with the rest of the party. Riona will always come visiting in every two days so if I keep staying at home I would be forced to play together with her which I can't help but feel very embarrassed when doing.

"When you are still a baby, I've never thought that we would spend many times together like this Hiroto"

"Yes, I also thought the same. But I also thought of like this before: that Monica-neechan seems very strong"

Monica-san can even still effortlessly carry me, who had grown considerably in my two years old body, in her hand. Of course she doesn't have a muscular

body like those amazoness women but a slim and sporty figure that is matched for her status as a huntress. I really thank the goddess because the [Strong Body] skill only improves a person's overall strength and doesn't improve their muscle mass. I don't really hate muscular woman but I prefer them being in a softer form.

"You thought so from that long ago? You really have been thinking of many things since you were a baby. I noticed you know? That you sometimes gaze firmly at us and seems deep in thought. Even Tanya at that time says 'isn't this boy seems very smart?'"

Monica-san saying that with a smile while patting my head. The weather is fine today. It is a perfect day for hunting. Monica-san is working mainly as a hunter but she only goes hunting with her father at times. She spend most of her times doing quest with me as a party.

Now, for the sake of getting some quest, we are currently on the way walking together towards the guild. We told mother that Monica-san is going to teach me hunting ---- in which is not a complete lie anyway. Because I can gain a bit of experience every time I see her use her skill as a hunter because I also owns the same hunter skill.

"So what should we do today? Should we do another monster subjugations quest? Or maybe a gathering quest for a change? It seems like there's also a quest to find a lost cat. These kinds of quest are really troublesome right?"

"I want to see the quest content first before deciding. I am alright with doing the quest that Monica-san and the others like to do"

"Our leader today is laid back again as always. Why don't we raise up our rank then? We are quite experienced already and we also have the requirement to attempt the B rank rank-up test"

“There’s not many B-rank quest in this town so it’s alright to stay at C rank for the time being. I don’t want to do anything dangerous anyway”

As I say that, Monica-san mood suddenly turn out good. Why did she suddenly feel happy like this? As I ponder about that, she suddenly let out a faint sigh.

“No, sorry, do you know about the kid named Deen who lives near Elena-san’s place? That rascal really, even when he is older than Hiroto all he do is always up to no good. My father and Deen’s is quite close you know so Deen’s father keeps coming to me to ask about things about how to raise his kids better and stuff like that. But I keep refusing him because I am busy taking care of you, Hiroto”

“I-is that so..... Well, now that you mention it Neechan, Deen-niichan is indeed in the middle of his rebellious age”

“When I hear the detail about that rascal, I feel like I can also understand why he becomes like that. But then again, him being all friendly with the obedient Ash is also a wonder if you ask me”

Ash-nii is kind to everyone and Deen really adores him in his own way. But when it comes to me, we seem to have a bad chemistry. I who just turned two years old can already speak fluently and Deen is somehow not pleased with it. If our position is swapped then I might somehow understand his feeling. But anyway, it doesn’t mean that I hate him in any way.

“I also will try my best to befriend him”

“Is that so? If you ask me then I actually want to monopolize you all for myself you know. Socialize with other kids your age is good and all but I would like it if you keep acting as my party leader and take us along for quest every day. After all, there is a strong rival named Riona-chan for us right?”

“A~,ahaha..... Riona is not like that”

She just lives in the neighborhood and she is also my childhood friend..... not good, her condition is just too similar to Hina from my previous live and Riona also looks very similar to her. Having the status of childhood friend with such a cute girl is already made me feel embarrassed and now I had to deal with her similarity to Hina. Haah, just why did I mind too much on such small things.

“Ah, that’s right. Hiroto, is there any certain item that you want? Because if there’s any then we can just do some high paying quest you know?”

“I fine neechan, don’t worry about me. What about Monica-neechan?”

“I’m also don’t have any troubles for the present time. My dad is still healthy and our income from doing hunting is more than enough to support the family. I even keep some portion of my quest reward share for safekeeping”

Monica-san’s father takes her out since she was three years old to teach her about hunting. And they sold the game that they managed to take down as their family main income. Because of her personal experience, she treats me fairly when it is time to share the quest reward even when I’m just a little kid. Actually, I made quite a fortune from potion and other crafted item transactions that made the payment from doing quest seems like some small change for me.

Well anyway, her treating me fairly is still a fact and I always want to show my appreciation to this woman who is always willing to help me and join my party.

“E-err, Monica-neechan. Here, for you.....”

“Hmm? did you write another letter again? Hiroto is truly diligent, even when you are just a two years old boy, you already could write a letter easily like this. When I was a two years old, the most that I can do was only counting numbers you know?”

Monica-san looks happy when she receives the parchment letter from me. And then she begin reading it.

“So what did you write.....”

LOG

- You gave 《Monica》 a letter.
- 《Monica》 is now reading a letter.....

[To Monica-nee-chan

For always companying me doing adventures I want to say my thanks. Thank you.

And for being together with you again today, I really feel happy]

(Eros: this damned oneesan killer lol)

I tried to write it in a childish tone kind of way but well, any normal two years old won't actually write any letter. There is a skill related to writing composition named [Literature] but it was a kind of specialized skill that only a handful of scholar type NPC have it back in the game.

So if I want to improve my writings then I have to write a lot to grind it with no other way around. In my previous life, my handwriting was as bad as wriggling worms. But now, because I make it a habit to write letter now and then, my writing had improved considerably.

“..... Hiroto, why did your letter always too cute like this. You usually talk like an adult and even could fight a monster that an adult would find troublesome

yet why did your letter is this cute?”

Monica-san looks at me with a kind gaze for a while then back to reading the rest of the letter. If it was in my previous live, as a guy (and also with my communicational trouble) sending out letters like this are an impossible thing to do. But looking at Monica-san now, I somehow able to understand why the girls likes to send letters back and forth during class. Well, it was changed to phone mail as technology develops though.

[Monica-neechan is always very kind to me so I want to return my thanks.

Thank you for always taking me out to play!

I love you very much Monica-neechan]

“..... And you even write something like this. Yet you have never say something like this directly though”

“I-I’m sorry. But that is how I truly feel.....”

“Do you even understand the meaning of the word ‘love’?”

“D-don’t make fun of me Monica-neechan. Of course I know. It means to give my reference to someone right?”

After finishing reading the letter, Monica-san keep the letter diligently in her waist pouch.

“..... Then, after we done our job, how about giving Oneechan another present again for today?”

“..... E-err..... that is.....”

“You really are dense..... Even if I said it you won’t understand right? You are still a little kid after all. I’m sorry Hiroto”

I know what kind of present that made Monica-san eagerly demands. I also try to be assertive every time there's a chance for drinking some breast milk. Even if it was just about drinking breast milk, I always feel a mix of happiness and shyness everytime I do.

If you ask me, I definitely don't have any reason to refuse. My [Hunter] skill also has been growing quite well because of that. Monica-san's bust size had also grows well ---- no, that was just her body that still haven't finished its growth period. Yes, that's must be it. That has nothing to do with me helping her 'nurture' her 'growth'. Even from the start, she had already quite close to the 1st rank of the list. Calm yourself me, what kind of list are you talking about.

"Hiroto, from time to time, when I was unaware, didn't Wendy also take you back to her lodging room?"

"Uu.....T-that is....."

(Eros: I just can't help this. She caught you cheating mate lol)

(S-she knows?..... No matter how I am still a little kid, as expected it was still categorized as [cheating] right.....?)

When I was trembling in fear, Monica-san didn't actually get angry at me and she just pinched my cheek gently.

"You are still a kid yet you have already made many women cry because of you. Dear god, I'm really worried about your future"

"..... T-today..... I will go with neechan"

"Is that..... because I force you to do so?"

"N-no. I also wants to go..... Really....."

I just have to do my desperate best to make her understand in such times. I somehow managed to convey my feeling to Monica-san..... or so I think.

“Haa~..... Did you know? Filone had rejected a marriage proposal coming for her. I won't say why she did so. As I am also not that better off than her anyway”

“..... I-I'm sorry”

“No, it's not your fault. Anyway, when Hiroto comes and ask this oneechan for help, I feel really happy you know?”

Monica-san who are usually don't care much would say something that pulled my heartstring like this from time to time.

Each time she does so, it keep reminds me of the times when I was still a baby and think bad of her because she doesn't let me suck her breast milk easily..... I feel like punching myself at that time..... when I think of it again, Monica-san is indeed always a kind person from long before.

“But Hiroto, is it fine leaving Riona-chan like that? She comes following us a while back ago though”

“I-if it was her then..... it is still dangerous”

“You really are popular eh. Stella also seems to clings with you all the time. There's also that forest granny's little girl.....”

Monica-nee-chan intuition is really sharp. Or rather, she is really well-informed about my relationship circle. At times, I think that she must be jealous of it but..... I am still a two years old after all. How can she be jealous?

“Ah..... I see. Hiroto only interested in big breast right? So that's why you

come to my place today”

“Bre..... I-I don’t particularly come because of breast.....”

(Did she see through my breast freak tendency? Of course I like, and will always like Monica-san’s tanned breast. Okay me hold yourself back please)

Monica-nee-chan seems to see through my idiotic thought and she gently pinch my cheek again. Well, I don’t really hate being treated like this.

But then again, knowing that I will go to her house after we done with the quest made me..... feel restless somehow.



The largest building in Mizell city, the Adventurer’s Guild hall. On the 1st floor, there are reception room annexed with a bar that can hold about 50 customers.

There are people drinking in the bar from the morning as there are also people who eat their breakfast here before going on their quest. The aroma of grilled skewered meat always tickles my nose every time I got there. I still can’t eat meat very well yet but that fragrant aroma alone was enough to whet my appetite.

Monica-san held me in her arm and walks toward the receptionist counter. She pulls the bow everyday so her physical strength are without question.

“Rick-san, good afternoon~”

“Ou, so you've come. And you are still bringing that brat around..... Let me tell you, that is not a good thing to do you know?”

“It’s alright, I won’t let him face any danger. I want to teach him many things about hunting anyway”

“That’s why I said that you need to wait until he grows a bit more…… Aah, I feel like I keep on repeating this topic. You’ve been doing this for quite a while so there’s no need for me to meddle in I guess. Please don’t think of me as a nagging old man okay”

“No, we don’t think of you as a nagging old man. I actually like shiny head uncle a lot”

“I’m not bald! I just shave it clean. Don’t be mistaken okay boy?”

This dark skinned muscular middle aged man smiles while showing off his white teeth. He is actually this Adventurer’s Guild hall branch’s master, Rick Bluewartz*. His clean shaved head is his unique feature and it might sounds rude but he does looks similar to a brigand.

Those who close with him called him [Brue chief] which is kinda ambiguous and he is a famous NPC back in the game. But still, rather than the chief, [Brue sister], the nickname for Rick-san’s little sister was even more popular.

“Welcome Monica-san. What kind of quest would you like to do today?”

Her name is Sharie Bluewartz**. She is one of the receptionist for the Mizell branch Adventurer’s Guild. She is one of the few NPC who wears maid outfit back in the game time. I don’t know why but every Adventurer's Guild receptionist girl in Eternal Magia wears a maid outfit.

The apron dress which covers her chest area seems like would rip open at any time from the strain that comes from compressing her bombastic twin mountain which is one of the most outstanding in Mizell city…… She can even be put as Sarasa-san’s equal in this category.

The white maid band on her ash blonde fluffy hair is a perfect match. Combined with her ceaseless smile and that mole in the side of her eye, she

looks very, how can I say it, ephemeral..... Or of I have to say it frankly, erotic.

From the game simplified graphic, I can't really imagine how she will look like so when I first saw her, I was surprised. And then all I can do at that time was having a late deep impression feeling for being able to meet with this famous NPC directly.

"We want to do some D rank quest today so can we choose any suitable quest from the quest board?"

"Of course, please feel free to do so. But for monster subjugation quest, you need to have a minimal of 3 man party to do receive the quest so please keep that in mind okay"

What she means by '3 man party' is of course, not including the two years old me into the count. For the rest of the party member, Wendy and Nameless-san are..... as I turn my gaze towards the bar area, I can see them stand up from their chair and walk toward me.

"I will also come with you de arimasu! Exalted Teacher, please teach me again today de arimasu!"

"Of course this self will also joins you in your quest. Because I won't let especially Monica-jou*** and Wendy-jou to monopolize Hiroto-kun"

"Oh come on you..... could you please not saying that stuff here"

Monica-nee-chan warns Nameless-san in small voice. Nameless-san glossy lips under her mas are forming an arc ---- today, on top of her usual sensuality, she also looks very happy.

Really, Nameless-san seems to be the only one who calls herself using [this

self] in this world. There is someone like her that I know in my previous life..... and that guy is my guild submaster named Maro Mayu-san. But he was a guy. Well, I never meet him offline though so I'm not really sure.

"Hiroto, how about this quest?"

"Okay, looks good to me. The difficulty level is just moderate after all"

Monica-san takes the quest memo from the quest board and she gives it to Sharie to do the rest of the procedure.

"D-rank quest, star rabbit meat delivery quest right? The reward is 100 silver coins. If you managed to subjugate a specified monster while doing the quest then you will get another 60 silver coins as a bonus"

"Be careful now. In this season, no matter how much you beat those damned orc, they keep on spawning and spawning without any end sighted"

"Orc is not a threat you know? Well, at least for this party that is"

Monica-san said it haughtily with her breast puffed out. She then looks at me with a smile on her face. The reason for her being haughty like that is because she is confident with my axe skill.

Well, I am also happy if she expect big from my fighting ability. I am still a two years old so I feel like I have to conduct myself to look as one ---- but I just can't resist the excitement from fighting monsters.

"(Today, I can again witness my exalted teacher divine axe skill! I feel honored de arimasu)"

"(That's true. Well this self do feel bad because we always leave the troublesome things to you..... but then again, you are just too dependable as a man)"

Wendy and Nameless-san come whispering that to me. Wendy's voice still sound a bit childish (Not that I can say that in my current age) while Nameless-san clear, womanly voice reverberates in my ear making me somewhat feel comfortable.

“(Don't let Rick-san know okay. Then because we already took the quest, let's finish it quick)”

“(Because I am still in training, let me carry Hiroto-san de arimasu!)”

“(But well, Hiroto-kun could already walk by himself. And he walks surprisingly fast. It might be a good cover so the people around won't get surprised by it)”

When I level up my [thief] skill, it actually gives bonus to my body coordination that enables me to moves around swiftly. I keep using the skill [Sneaking] to grind my [thief] skill and now it has passed level 30. Because of that, my average speed is already comparable to those Olympic athletes..... which would shock any common people silly if I were to show my speed to them.



Eros notes: Hiroto keep changing how he calls Monica from using the honorifics san and neechan. Should I just stop using it? Or maybe readers like it this way? Well, I feel more comfortable not translating the honorifics though.

*リック・ブリュワーズ Rikku Buryuwaazu -> Rick Bluewartz.

**シャーリー Shaarii -> just erase the long vocal and made her Sharie

*** Honorifics like when using miss. But it was usually jou chan. Again, Nameless speaks in an archaic tone so I just let it like that.

Part 2

Back in the game, every city has their own [danger level] settings which will be reduced every time a fixed amount of monster had successfully been subjugated. And at the same time, if the monster is being left alone for a long time then it will rise instead and there's a risk of monsters come raiding to the town. Many in those cases, player will gather at the besieged town together to repel the monster invasion.

Because of that 'game mechanic', I just can't help myself being worried about this [danger level] ever since I start become an adventurer so when I do quest unrelated to monster subjugation, I still try my best to thin out any monster that will definitely bring harm to mankind.

"HIAAA..... de arimasu!"

(Eros: that's the dumbest yelling ever)

LOG

- 《Wendy》 used the skill [Mow Down]!
- Goblin Chief had suffered 56 damage!

"I-it is not dead yet de arimasu!..... KYAA!"

Wendy reacts to the goblin chief counter attack by receiving it with her round shield. Goblin chief who got its attack repelled got staggered for a moment and rendered defenseless.

“Move aside..... let this self finish the rest! [Fire, heed me!]”

LOG

- 《Nameless》 used the magic [Fire Ball]!
- Goblin Chief had suffered 64 damage! Goblin Chief is defeated!

“Thank you de arimasu.....”

“It still too soon to feel relieved.....!”

LOG

- 《Monica》 used the skill [Scatter Shot]!
- Goblin had suffered 76 damage! Goblin is defeated!
- Goblin Chief had suffered 72 damage!
- Goblin Chief had suffered 70 damage!

(As expected Monica-nee-chan..... her AOE[Area of Effect] attack really is dependable.....!)

Nameless-san need to wait a bit after chanting a magic before she can chant another one. Monica-nee-chan also need a bit of time to load her arrow for her next attack..... if that is the case, then.

(I have to go.....!)

LOG

- You used the skill [Head Splitter]!

- Goblin Chief had suffered 136 damage! OVERKILL!
- Goblin Chief is defeated!

After I beat one, the remaining one is swinging its short sword at me.

“Exalted Teacher.....!”

“..... I’m not over yet!”

LOG

- You used the skill [Great Severing]!
- Goblin Chief had suffered 344 damage! OVERKILL!
- Goblin Chief is defeated!

If the skill comes from the same weapon type then as long as my mana can hold out, I can keep using them in rapid succession. The combinations are limited but the combo that I just used, [Head Splitter] then [Great Severing] combo was one of the most popular combo in the game which is easy to use and simply powerful.

“..... Fuh. Then with this.....”

“Yes, that’s the last one of them. Good work Hiroto”

“Good work de arimasu! Even with that small body, Exalted Teacher is awesome as usual de arimasu!”

Monica-neechan hand over the water bottle to me. It was the one that she usually use herself but, our relationship has advanced to where we won’t fuss about this kind of indirect kiss.

“Glug, glug..... Haa.....”

“Can I have some too de arimasu ka? My throat feel dry.....”

“This self wants some too. Too much chanting made this self thirsty. Please spare some ok?”

“I’ve told you guys to bring your own water bottle didn’t I?..... You don’t bring one on purpose didn’t you?”

After I have my fill, the water bottle is taken by Wendy and after that by Nameless-san as they each drink their fill too. These two seems to didn’t bring their water bottle on purpose just like what Monica-san said.

“Haa..... I feel alive again de arimasu. The water drank after battle tastes especially delicious right de arimasu?”

Wendy was a graduate from the knight school in the capital city but because of her lack in combat strength, she was failed the entrance exam to join the knight brigade and now, for the purpose of training, she came to Mizell city to become an adventurer and do quest there.

She is still 13 years old so there’s many chances for her to grow. After training for a few years, she would definitely make it in joining the knight brigade. At that time, in a wide meaning, she would become Filianes-san subordinate.

“Hiroto-kun is really strong. This is really a huge world. For a kid to grow strong like this is not something totally impossible it seem”

“He should be an unique existence right? If I find another kid like him then I might feel scared instead”

“I agree with that de arimasu. When I first witness Hiroto-san figure in battle,

I thought I was dreaming..... and when Hiroto-san invite me to his party, I also feel surprised de arimasu yo”

Wendy is always talking about the time when I save her on our first meeting. She still feel the gratitude towards me for saving her and fervently talking on continuously about all of my good side. Monica and Nameless-san seems to get used to her speech too and they just smile and give responses when needed.

After joining my party, she had completed many quest with us and she can feel herself getting stronger in this half a year. Because of that, she gets to idolize me even more. The inhabitant of this world doesn't know the concept of [level up] but they can feel it when they are getting stronger.

“..... Your story also made this self remembers too. Hiroto-kun really just being his usual self”

“What do you mean by that? I still hadn't heard about the reason why Nameless-san got along with Hiroto”

When Monica-san ask, Nameless-san just shakes her head.

“No, this self was talking about a different thing. Sorry for giving you suggestive thought”

“You don't need to feel sorry about that..... but, you know? Because we're on topic now so I'm just going to ask you: what should we do to let you remove your mask? Seeing you always wears it on made me curious that I can't help it”

“This self is still, doesn't feel familiar with this face just yet..... or simply said, this self still don't feel the confidence. We can delay finding the way to removes this mask to a much later time as this self doesn't care that much”

What Nameless-san said made me wonder from time to time but I feel like I would soon know the answer. And from what she just said now, she also won't keep wearing that mask for all her life.



After we received our payment for the quest, I go back home together with Monica-san. D-rank quest usually takes a lot of time to complete so it is already evening after they done doing one today.

“We managed to deliver the star rabbit meat as ordered but I actually want to eat one myself de arimasu”

“.....Why did you guys follow us?”

“I-I was..... just..... because I was Hiroto-san’s student, that’s why.....”

“This self knows that you’ve tried to divert wendy and this self from being together with Hiroto-kun but we are comrades gathered in one party. So why don’t we, together, give Hiroto-kun our feeling of gratitude?”

Wendy, Nameless-san, and Monica-san looks at me at the same time. Even if you look at me with such a hot gaze, I’m just an innocent little boy..... or so I think I act like but that just don’t work.

“I occasionally want just the two of us to..... but if I said that then everyone would definitely protest right? So how about this..... let’s us take our turn being together alone with Hiroto, how about that?”

“I-I can’t agree de arimasu..... If I held back then I will have difficulty sleeping de arimasu! I can’t feel that my day has over de arimasu!”

“Wanting to spend more time in a day with leader is the party shared feeling. If I* just come back home like this then I will have trouble sleeping which will make me want to drink more alcohol. And I will become more depended on alcohol that I will have trouble with money and I will stuck with an evil guy in the end. Probably” (Nameless using [I] again)

“You are really..... Did you try to threaten Hiroto with that? I know how much devoted Non is to Hiroto. Even Wendy knows”

(..... Just because I’ve been rejecting men to join our party, I can’t just turn it into my own harem, can I? Why did I say that in monotone...)

I’ve tried to deceive the feeling of happiness that I got from getting argued over by three beauties by thinking some useless random thing. Maternity really is a sinful skill..... That skill made the owner resistance towards little boy gets even weaker than usual.

I purely only wanted to set up my own party. That’s all. But it seems that these older sisters doesn’t think of it that way. And that was all because of my evil conduct that finally destroys my pure purpose (mainly because of breastfeeding), making our relationship get somewhat ambiguous like this.

After all had been said and done, I ultimately wants to get some experience from the girls. Wendy, Nameless-san, and Monica-san, all of them have their own sets of great skill so I want to have a balanced relationship with all of them but it seems that these maidens doesn’t feel satisfied with that.

“And here I thought I can have a private good work thank you with just the two of us.....”

“With us three, Exalted Teacher should feel more happy because he will have more choices to go de arimasu!”

“Hiroto-kun always drink from me* for one hour longer..... than you guys. He said that you two can’t produce much milk you know”

“W-what did you say!..... Hiroto, just you’ll see! I will show you that I won’t get feeling all faint from just being sucked a little okay!”

“I am also fine with that de arimasu! I have controlled my diet with vegetables as the main and a little bit meat for power so my milk must taste better than usual de arimasu!”

“E-err..... if that’s the case then please... No that’s wrong... If you can, then.....”

I already feel full from one person and now I get all three of them to compare tastes..... Well, it was similar to when Monica-san and her two friends gave one to me a long time ago. Thanks to that, my thirst got unquenchable.

“Haa..... Okay, okay I understand. Well then Hiroto, We can have our good work party with everyone today but next Sunday, you have to come and play to my house from the morning okay?”

“I-I will also join in de arimasu! I always wants to be together with Exalted Teacher de arimasu!”

“If Hiroto was asked out by his same age friend then I might yield easily but still, I can’t deny that I always want to be beside him”

Monica-san who is healthy and indulging, Wendy who is just fit and tender, and Nameless-san who is bell shaped and glossy. I won’t say what it was but I won’t put an order of superiority of those three and seems like I could never do it even in forever.



When you create a party, having ulterior motives against the opposite sex is prohibited ---- and to think that was my own rule in my past life. Since I know that I can grind my skill by drinking women’s breast milk, I just can’t fight the temptation and..... when I realized, it had become such a mess.

“When doing it with other people, I don’t have to sneak around or held my voice in! It is fun de arimasu ne♪”

“I don’t share the same view on this..... Haa. I feel the most embarrassment when I have to wait my turn like this you know.....”

“You only drink a bit today is that okay? You don’t have to feel reserved to me you know?”

(..... Has it grown a bit? Well, I’ve been taking a good care of those so it’s not weird for it to grow bigger)

The feeling that I get from Nameless-san’s breast tells me that her bust size has yet to grown bigger again. I don’t know her age but it seems like her growth period still hasn’t ended yet.

The deep impression when I drink her breast milk for the first time is still fresh in my mind even now. No matter how much I drank, the taste didn’t grow stale at all and in fact, every time I did, I always made another new discovery.

Next is Wendy. When she took off her headgear and armor, her figure is close to Aletta-san but a bit more glamorous than her. And there is no problem for me to breastfeed her whatsoever.

“Since I first joined Exalted Teacher’s party, I..... start to think that I am very lucky to born as a woman de arimasu. I always feel relieved when we do this de arimasu♪”

“What’s with you making the world for your own..... Hiroto, Wendy still can’t make you feel satisfied right? If that’s so then quickly come here”

“He said that he doesn’t mind even if it was small de arimasu yo... With his letter..... in a very courteous yet cute writing de arimasu”

(If I can ask could you please just rip that letter in pieces and burn them.....)

If the me from my previous life know about my action of giving these kinds of letters evenly to my party member then he will probably shout at me 'Are you a f**king gigolo!?' . Gigolo is already a dead language back in the previous world though... No, that doesn't matter.

I only receive the [Warrior] and [Elemental Magic] skills from these two girls so it was still not that high leveled yet. Until I reached 30, after doing quest or when there's any chance to do so, I will continue on 'grinding up skills' by using this 'good job appreciation' meeting as the means to get strong fast.

But well, it was after all about me anyway so even if I manage to hit 30 or even higher, I probably won't be able to escape from this temptation. The three of them stand in front of me with their bare hill exposed and my eyes just can't move elsewhere. Maybe when I reached 30 and become a dandy kind of guy I would be able to persuade them to cover their shy but it was too much hurdle for the me now.....

"So next turn will be back to this self right? Today, I feel like I was under an unusual passionate gaze all the time....."

"A..... Y-yes please. If you can, just a bit more....."

"You can get it as much as you want you know? Because today, this self still have many left over strength. And when Hiroto do it for me, rather than feel tired, this self feel like it alleviates this self fatigue instead"

It seems like, breastfeeding me gives a good effects to the girls metabolism around the breast. Because they lose mana from giving me their milk, their stiff shoulder and the strained feel in their breast got eased up. And it was extremely popular to the girls so they always asked me to 'do' them after finishing quest. It also seems that it gives a good night sleep effects too.

“Nameless-san’s breast shape is really amazingly beautiful de arimasu. Even I can understand why Exalted Teacher becomes fascinated by those de arimasu”

“You should’ve said that you won’t lose instead there you know. But Wendy’s also gradually growing up..... it must be because we breastfeed Hiroto all the time like this. I was also like that when I first breastfeed Hiroto. At that time, my breast seems to suddenly starts another growth spurt”

The main reason behind their growth spurt should be because breastfeeding would give experience to [Maternity] skill. But the benefit that the girls gave to me as exchange is even better than that.

LOG

- 《Nameless》 is [Breastfeeding] you.
- [Elemental Magic] skill leveled up! Your understanding towards the laws of the world deepened.
- 《Nameless》 is smiling.
- 《Wendy》 is [Breastfeeding] you.
- [Warrior] skill leveled up! You had awakened a stronger fighting spirit in your heart.
- 《Wendy》 is feeling happy.
- 《Monica》 is [Breastfeeding] you.
- [Hunter] skill leveled up! Your hunting technique has improved.
- 《Monica》 whispers: “Fuu..... I feel refreshed. Just as expected”

When Monica-san whispers those words earnestly, Nameless-san and Wendy who heard her also give her their consent. The two still have their breast laid bare..... I feel like I would never be able to get used to this excellent sight as my

mind would always recognize this as doing something terribly amazing.

“This kind of times is the one that heals this self’s heart the most. But when the time for Hiroto-kun to go back home comes, I can’t help feeling lonely inside..... Thank you for sharing much of your time today”

“I also feel the same from the bottom of my heart de arimasu..... I sometime feel like wanting to spend a whole full day with Exalted Teacher like this de arimasu”

“Hiroto will be troubled in choosing if you say it like that. Well, it’s alright anyway. Because I will make it so Hiroto will only see me”

When Monica-san said that, Nameless-san and Wendy’s feeling of rivalry got burned up. And for me? I feel a half happy and a half worry for the future. If I were to grow up like this, what will happen next? I was just carelessly thinking of that like it was not my problem.

The bonds between party members is an important thing. But I can’t keep on doing quest everyday. I have to take holidays from doing quest and spend my days like a little kid I am now.....

With the feeling of repentance in my heart, lying on Monica-san’s lap, I continue to hold up her tanned enchanting twin hill from below while greedily suck it up. While doing so, I took a pose in my mind like I was holding up a heavy column of pillars from collapsing and urge my party member to get out fast from here. Again, what was I thinking?

Chapter 13 - Just Like a Kid

When [Axe Mastery] skill reaches 30, no matter how much firewood you chop, the skill seems like it won't rise at all from the very small experience point generated from it. It was just like back then in Eternal Magia as any level 30 skill would reach its first attainment point.

LOG

- You are doing [Firewood Splitting]
- You have created firewood from a log.

In the backyard of my house, I split apart a log to create firewood by using a wood stump. This is the easiest way to grind [Axe mastery] skill and thanks to the buff granted by the skill, even a kid like me with my small hand axe still manages to split a log cleanly without any problem. It sure is a surreal scene if anyone witnesses it.

This world which was created by the goddess has skills reign over and alter even the natural physical law. That is exactly why Filianes-san with her slender arms could dish out that kind of unbelievable damage. If it was Mar-san and father Ricardo then their [Strong Body] skill point is just matched with their physical constitution so it was not strange at all if they are [Strong].

(To have strength unmatched with it outside appearance really is troublesome. I must constantly keep on being careful.....)

Because even a frail looking beautiful girl still has the possibility to gives out a high damage when attacking. Just like myself right now who can already beat an orc which have a much much much stronger physical looks than me without breaking a sweat.

“Ah Hiroto, so this is where you’ve been”

“Hiro-chan. Stella-oneechan is coming! Let’s play~”

When I turn my head to the source of voice, Stella and Riona stands there. I told them that I won’t go out to do quest today and stays all day in the house so they have come to play.

Stella’s hair has grown and reaches her shoulder and the tip of her hair is a bit curled. Today, she wears a light blue one piece with a white alice band holding up her hair. Light blue dye are expensive, and even the design and sewing are high class. The clothes that I and Riona wear is just a simple one.

“Are you helping your dad? Hiroto is a good boy as usual”

“Y-yeah..... Well, just a little bit”

“Hiro-chan, what should we play? Hide and seek?”

The kids in this world only had one kind of game to play before and that is to collect colorful pretty stones then use those stones like playing marbles.

So I just come out and try teaching the girls cat's cradle game that I only know little of but it was unexpectedly become popular. There is not much amusement in this village so the kids really appreciate even this meager addition.

"For today, I will teach you two how to study. Because I will become your private tutor from now on"

"puri fate cutor?"

"Private tutor okay. It was an awesome job you know? Even mama had done similar thing before"

While hearing to dialogue between Stella and Riona, I remember what Elena had once said to me. But even so, even if Stella is older, she should be not old enough to have the ability to teach others.....

"Hiroto, where is your answer?"

"Y-yes..... let's study then. What will you teach us?"

"I will teach you to study"

"Riona likes studying! Riona also likes Stella-oneechan!"

Riona suddenly hugs Stella. Stella, even when she has a hint of embarrassment in her face, still smiles while patting Riona's head.

"Riona, I will help you comb your hair later. Girls must learn how to treat their appearances"

"Okay ♪ Thank you Stella-oneechan!"

While remembering the time when I help combing Filianes-san's hair, the scene in front of me made me think. The friendship between this two little girl really is pure and it made me all warm inside.

(Then I will also put my best to act out as a kid maybe)

In my previous live, it was at the middle of elementary school that I start to avoid other people. Even if the cause was just a trivial thing, if that thing were to not happen, maybe I would still be capable to communicate with other people.

Well, I now have the precious chance to start over my life. I turned back into a little boy now so I shouldn't just focus on only raising my skill, I have to improve my own self as well.



The book that Stella bought is a children's picture book with a word [Hero] written on the cover.

“The goddess said: My children of the human race, the time where we must depart has comes”

The book is spread out in the floor of my room and Stella-nee is reading the book out loud. Riona and I are lying in both of her sides peeking at the content of the book.

“Zzz..... zzz.....”

Maybe because the situation is just too comfortable, Riona seems to be fallen asleep at a time..... If she were to go to school then she will definitely become the type that will sleep in afternoon class after having her lunch. But well, she would be more diligent at that time maybe.

“Stand with your own two feet and walk forward! Keep on walking no matter what happen”

Stella flips the page. And in this new page, there are pictures of 8 weapons. There is also a picture of a woman..... she is probably the goddess herself. The picture is like the scene from the goddess bestowing these 8 weapons.

“And at the time when you can’t get up no matter what, I will grant you a strong person to guide your way”

The strong person that the goddess dispatches..... is this refers about the hero?

There is the picture of 8 hands reaching out the 8 weapons. 8 weapons..... why does it sound so familiar.....?

(The same number as the weapons bestowed to the demon kings by the evil god.....?)

Realizing that, I suddenly feel a cold shiver running on my back.

“Stella-nee, who writes this picture book?”

“This book? I was told that it was a copy of an original book written by a certain exalted [Sage]. Is it interesting?”

“Y-yeah..... it is interesting”

“..... Did you learn much?”

“Yes, I learn much”

For normal little kids, reading picture book for them like this might already be considered a genuine home tutoring. Learning things like counting, reading, and writing better be put on hold for later.

“..... I’m really glad that I can help”

“.....”

Stella-nee is having a very happy smile in her face.

Her smile is such kind of smile that would make other people who see it feel comfortable. It was a smile that has the power to move everyone’s heart. She is still a child? That and this is unrelated.

As for me, I feel like I still couldn’t smile naturally like her. So that smile is really too bright for me to see.

“..... Stella-nee is amazing! I want you to read more books for me”

“Ah..... I’m sorry, I only bought this book today”

Actually, in my room, there are a lot of books related to how to get and increase a skill. But I had hidden them all now. I don’t want Stella-nee to suspect my current mental age.

“Zzz..... Hiro-chan.....”

“Riona has fallen asleep..... huhuhu, she really is cute”

Stella-nee isn't mad with her sleeping. She's just poking playfully at Riona's cheek. And after that, she smiles while turning her gaze on me.

(That's good..... it seems like that matter with the orc from before didn't traumatize her that bad)

At that time, it really can be said as a hair breath rescue. I still can't forget Stella crying face even now.....

I've been working hard so I won't need to look at that kind of face. Even if Deen or any other people did something rash, I have already possessed adequate strength to cover them all.

Yet the monsters in the vicinity keep on increasing lately and I am but one man, I have my limit. Even if I keep doing quests to subjugate those monsters to lower the danger level around, it would still rise again by the next day. The guild bulletin board is always full with monster subjugation quest nowadays..... it was like doing a frustrating rat race with them.

“Hiroto? Did your tummy hurt?”

“Ah..... Y-yeah. Just a little bit”

“Mama had made some cookie. Here eat some. Mama put my favorite nuts inside you know”

LOG

- 《Stella》 is giving you [Nuts Cookie]. Would you accept? YES / NO

I immediately accept her cookie and put one in my mouth. Wheat is also one of the staple foods in even this world and it circulate commonly everywhere and just like in earth, it was mainly used as the main ingredient for bread. For the nuts, there are actually wide ranges of variety for it but beside those which give out special effects when eaten, it would be uniformly called as nuts within the log.

“Okay, open wide.....”

After wiping her hand with a handkerchief, Stella-nee takes a cookie from the wrapper and brings it to my mouth. (The raw says so. I assume the one up there was a mistake and author forget correcting it)

“A-aan.....” (Opening mouth)

While feeling embarrassed, I still eat a mouthful of it. And Stella-nee keeps watching me close by with a smile.

“Is it good?”

“Y-yeah..... it is delicious”

“Is that so..... hic.....”

I was answering her honestly.

But instead of getting happy from my response, Stella-nee’s happy expression suddenly crumbled. From both of her eyes, droplets of tears stream down on her cheek.

(W-why? What happened? Did I do something bad?)

My head suddenly went panic seeing the scene. Why did she cry? Was I wrong eating that cookie before? ---- Well, probably it was not about that as my mind gets calmer but still, seeing a girl crying before my eyes like this is not something comfortable.

When I realize it, I have already hugged Stella-nee strongly. She probably surprised by the strength that I put unintentionally in my hug.

“..... Thank you for saving me from that scary monster.....”

“..... Stella-nee.....”

The wound in her heart from that time is still not healed yet. And I didn't put any effort in trying to understand that.

I can only give her a hug now. I can't even say anything else to comfort her beside letting her cry inside my arms.

“Hic..... Hic..... I was afraid..... I thought I was going to die.....”

If she had tried to stop Deen from being rash. If she had asked another adult to help them at that time.....

If she did that at that time, Deen might have gone to the forest by himself and met that orc alone. At that time and probably died.

And if at that time Hiroto was a bit late in saving her, she doesn't know whether she could be saved or not.

(My preparation is still to lacking. I can still do many things to improve it)

By myself, trying to lower the danger level..... if that attempt is still not enough, then.

I need to assemble strong people that can defeat monster safely together and

create an organization. That's right ---- a vigilant company that is.

The people that had joined in my party until now, the people that had raised their level by grouping together in a party..... if I got their cooperation, then protecting Mizell's peace is not an impossible thing.

"..... It won't be dangerous anymore. So don't cry okay?"

"..... Is it true?"

"Of course, I promise"

There's a possibility of meeting an orc again and she is scared by that. To erase that fear, what I can do is only one thing.

And that is by lowering the danger level. If it lowered down enough then orc would not spawn again. Although in my mind, I wish I can lower it down to to the level where even goblin would not spawn.

If it was within the game then no matter how much one got hurt or even died, they would not lose anything important. But this world is not a game.

By patting Stella's back, she started to calmed down and separates herself from me.

"..... I was the older one yet I was the one who cried"

"It's alright. I won't say it to anyone"

“Okay..... thank you”

Stella ---- no, Stella-nee seems to be having something else to say.

I was trying to get myself used to look at people's eyes when talking to them, and the more used I am with it, I gradually starts to be able to understand a little of the feeling hidden behind their eyes. So what I do is...

“..... Stella-nee-chan, let's take a nap together with Riona”

“.....”

‘I still don't want to go back home’ that was the feeling that I managed to perceive from Stella-nee or so I think..... but her reaction was not quite right.

No, her face is all burning red now. Even a kid like her is the same like an adult who could feel shame and embarrassment.

“..... Hiroto, will you be there for me?”

“Yes, I'll be there for you”

I immediately answer without hesitation. And when I do, Stella who was being bashful a while ago suddenly gives out a shining smile like when a flower blooms under the gentle light of the sun.

I am strong enough to carry Riona to my bed but I ask mother to carry her for me. Stella knows a bit of my power but I ask her to keep it a secret.

The letters that I wrote for Stella were known by Elena-san. I can't help but feel embarrassed because of it but..... I seem to feel quite comfortable doing this kind of communication so I just resigned myself to the feeling of shame in content.



After waking up from my nap with Riona and Stella, after much pondering, I write a letter to my father.

I can, by myself, let people who have joined my party to work for me and assemble fighting power quickly. But of course the adults of Mizell town won't just stay silent if they know of my doing. That is not something appropriate for me to do as I am just still too young.

Even father, if he heard I say 'let's make a vigilant company to protect the town!', probably won't take that seriously. But father should also realize it..... because he goes out of the town everyday he should realize that the number of monsters is increasing.

"I'm back! Ou Hiroto, did you come out to greet dad? Thank you, my boy"

Father Ricardo comes back from his work. After putting his axe down on the workbench used to maintain it, he then approaches me.

(Even for the axe case, I have surprised him quite hard..... I don't want make him to worry about me any further than this.....)

My hesitation only persist for an instant, I quickly hand him my letter that I hide behind my back.

"N? What's wrong? You don't have to hold it back, if you want to go to the toilet just go"

"N-no..... That's not it. Here, dad....."

"Letter? Why did you suddenly become meek like this? Haha~ I know! you want dad to buy something for you right?"

Father Ricardo takes my letter and starts reading it..... his expression quickly turned into a serious one as he continue reading my letter.

"..... Where is your mother now?"

"..... in the bath"

"Is that so..... Then talking about it here won't be a trouble right. Have a

seat.”

Dad then pulls out a dining table chair and tells me to sit there. We sit facing each other and dad put my letter down on the table then he read aloud the content.

“Monster has been increasing, and there’s a case where they attack children. And you want to make sure that something like that won’t happen again in the future..... right?”

“..... Stella-nee was crying. And I don’t want to see her or my other friend crying again like that”

In front of my dad, I don’t use the ‘me’ [俺 ore, masculine one, Hiroto usually use this one] instead I use the other ‘me’ [僕 boku, boyish one, more polite]. Using boku is somewhat embarrassing but I want to keep acting as a kid in front of my parents..... but what I do now is exactly the opposite of that though.

(Eros: don’t have a better way to translate this so I just put it like that)

I just give dad a letter which content is not childlike at all. How will dad reacts I wonder. It was plainly abnormal after all.....

---- But I worried for nothing. Dad didn’t show any contempt or scared expression to me. He instead looks at me straight in the eyes with a serious expression.

“Daddy has to get mad at you at one thing no matter what. And that is because Hiroto doesn’t act like a child now”

Even if I try to keep it a secret, if I go to the town then it will reach father and mother’s ear someday..... and I have prepared for that. Because every time I go to the guild to take any quest, I have to show my face at the counter no matter what.

“I know Monica is a skilled hunter herself. And learning about hunting from is a good thing actually. But then again, Hiroto my boy, when I heard from Bardis old man that he found clear traces of fighting against monster when he does maintenance to your axe, Dad broke a cold sweat even when the old man praise you for being courageous you know?”

“..... I’m sorry for being quiet about it. But, I.....”

“No buts. It is the actual common sense that Hiroto definitely should not try to fight monsters. Daddy even feel that Daddy and the other adult should just go and hunt those monster to extinction if letting them alive would just mean giving you the chance to fighting them my boy”

Father is actually aware with what I’ve been doing. He is just feigning ignorance against that fact all along.

He even still call me [Hiroto my boy] towards me who he knew only act like a child..... He keeps trying to continue treating me as his dear little son. Even when he knows that my child like act are just superficial.

“..... Dad, do you hate me?”

“..... Oo?”

A sudden anxiety assails me and made me unintentionally ask that. I become afraid from the possibility of being chased out from the house because I'm not acting like a normal kid.

Father look at my worried face with his eyes wide open..... and eventually, he starts to laugh out loud.

“HAHAHA! Is that so? So you've been thinking about such things too? Daddy here you know, has been filled with trepidation in deciding whether Dad should treat Hiroto just like and adult or not. In any way, trying to treat a kid like you like that of an adult man needs a lot of courage in Daddy's part”

“..... Dad”

“For Daddy, no matter how fast Hiroto grow, Daddy will stay being your daddy. Even if you said that you don't like it, Daddy wouldn't care a bit. You can surpass Daddy in any way and Daddy will not get mad about it. But Daddy will not ever let you surpass Daddy in terms of age! This and that are different matters okay”

“..... Ahaha”

Hearing father's joke, I finally let out a spontaneous laugh that has been sealed from my worry lately. I know this situation is not the right situation to laugh like that but I just laugh anyway.

“Good boy, that’ll do! Don’t keep that serious look all the time or you won’t get popular with the girls.(Eros: oh mister, your boy already has lol. Sorry, can’t help it.) Riona-chan definitely will become a stunning babe in the future so you must get on her good terms and hold her tight from now on, OK?”(Eros: I love this dad)

“U..... I-I and Riona, is not.....”

“Then is it Stella-chan? Or maybe Millet-chan? But Daddy thinks you interested in Riona-chan the most though”

“T-that was..... That was because she just won’t stop following me”

If I have to say it honestly, being followed around by Riona doesn’t give me a bad feeling at all.

Well, when I want to do my quest, stopping her from following me always burns my hand every time but..... Personally, I want to stay at Riona’s side to offset her misfortune but I just can’t exist in two different places at the same time which vexed me.

“..... Hahaha, You know what my boy? Daddy thought that Daddy would still need much longer time before Daddy could talk about this kind of things with you”

“..... I also, thought so”

“With you already thinking of this kind of thing, I know that you are hardly ‘normal’ anymore..... Even this letter, it was written in a well ordered manner. When Daddy was in your age my boy, lest a letter, Daddy might even don’t know anything about reading and writing yet”

Father stands up from his chair and approaches me. His large hand then lands gently on top of my head.

“..... But then again Hiroto my boy, don't make your mother worry too much. Your mother seems to be feeling lonely from not being able to spoil her precious son well you know?”

“..... I'm sorry”

“Daddy will also try to make your mother doesn't feel lonely too much but Daddy cannot be my boy replacement. For a kid to act like one is also an important thing you know? Do you understand?”

Father just left his hand on top of my head. He usually will pat me at such time but he seems to be waiting for my answer.

That's why, as the son of father Ricardo, I think that I need to answer him with as much honesty I have.

“Okay dad, I understand”

“Alright..... good answer. Now that is my son alright”

That approving word from father Ricardo somehow seeps deep inside my heart.

And then I suddenly remember my life before.

When I was Morioka Hiroto, when was the last time did my father give me a

pat in the head like this I wonder?

“Hiroto my boy, your mom is taking a bath now so go together with her. You haven’t been taking one with her lately right?”

“N-no..... but.....”

“Your mom always takes a long bath so it’s alright. Go after her then jump to the tub and make a good splash. No matter how much you spill it up, Daddy will burn some more wood to heat it up again okay?”

“..... Okay!”



“Hiroto, why did you in such a rush? Did you run away because you don’t want to take a bath with your dad?”

“N-no..... I just want to go in with you mom”

“Oh my..... this is the first time you said such a sweet thing. Ah, I know! Hiroto, do you mom to buy something for you?”

Be it father or mother, the thing that they said is just similar with each other. Is it because they are husband and wife that they have a similar train of thought? Well, it is not a bad thing I suppose.

“No mom, it’s not that.....”

“Huhu, you cute little thing trying to be tactful. Kids don’t have to hold back you know? Let mother spoil you more”

(WAA.....!)

Mother suddenly stands up from being soaked inside the bathtub. She who just reached 22 years old this year, added with the gracefulness from her [Elegance] skill, had ripen even more womanly as she ages.

The reason why I don’t go take a bath with my mother anymore was because of that..... my mother is just too beautiful. When I remember the time when she still breastfed me, my face just get blushed reflexively.

Father who can wed such a beautiful woman like mother is very lucky and it made me jealous..... Okay, that’s not what a son should think of but, I really do think so from my heart.

Mother gets off from the bath tub. She doesn’t even bother hiding her body which is wet with water drops running freely on her skin. She just get me to sit on a stool and moves to my back to wash my hair. There is no shampoo here like it was in my previous life but there is a mixed herb sap that is used to wash the hair and she is using that to wash my hair now.

“You are still a little kid so you should take a bath together with mommy more often okay? Mommy is you know, really worried every time Hiroto takes a bath alone even if you already could do things by yourself”

“I’m sorry..... If mommy is alright with it, I also want to take a bath together”

“Of course mommy wouldn’t mind. Mommy is you know, Hiroto’s one and only mother after all”

“..... Okay mom”

Hearing mother’s word, I know that she is, even though I shouldn’t perceive it, crying out a bit.

Since I saw Riona’s status that day, I always trying to rush up with my life. Even by a bit, I want to get stronger faster. Even by a bit, I want to collect more information..... those was all that always occupy my mind lately.

Of course I don’t have any intention to stop doing all the thing that I’ve done till now. I won’t stop raising my skill, and won’t stop doing quest.

But even so, more than that..... I wish to keep being mother and father’s son. Being born her, that must be my.....

“Haven’t you not gotten any lately from Sarasa-san right? Breast milk”

“Eh..... B-breast milk? I don’t, breast milk..... WA!”

Suddenly, warm water washes my head down, rinsing the mixed herb sap on my hair. After I swipe my face and managed to open my eyes again, in front of my eyes, a pair of beautiful fruit that definitely had grown larger since two years ago..... C-calm yourself me, don’t stare at it, it’s too dangerous.....

“Mommy has been talking to your dad, and we agree that we should spoil you

a bit more.....”

(.....Mother)

“Mommy think it still too early for you to lose your childlike-ness. Mommy wish that, Hiroto will still be mommy’s cute Hiroto for a while longer.....”

She hugs me tight from upfront. While having my face buried in mother bountiful valley, I thought like this.

That no matter how much skill I raised, no matter how much I become stronger, there is one thing that I should never forget.

“..... Did you understand, what Mommy what to ask?”

“Yes”

“Is that so..... Then, just a little bit, just like when you are still a baby..... Does Hiroto feel embarrassed?”

I don’t feel embarrassed or any other thing. All I did just forget everything to turn back my mental condition to be similar to the time when I was still a baby and give myself in inside my mother’s cradle.

Chapter 14 - The Dragon Girl at the Lake

While I do quest as usual hoping that it will help decreasing the town's danger level, father also helps exterminating some of them while he is on the way to do his lumberjack work. And maybe because of that, a while later after we start focusing on reducing the danger level, the orcs that was supposed to be on their breeding season got completely exterminated from the surrounding forest.

Father also informed the knight brigade via Filianes-san about the increasing of monster around the town and request their help to starts a mass monster subjugation in the area. At the same time, Mizell's branch Adventurer's guild also announce that they will start a vigilante corps to help subjugating the over increasing monster.

Adventurers who once create a party together with me enthusiastically agree to join the vigilante corps. By using a limited period quest to increase the prize money, the vigilante corps caught many other adventurers' interest and ended up creating a total of 10 subjugation parties. With this 10 parties working together in the vigilante corps, the monster subjugation quest went on smoothly without a hitch.

Amongst the parties inside the vigilante corps, the party that Father made can even easily subjugates 4 stars categorized monsters. With the support from Filianes-san and the knight brigade vigorous work, Mizell's danger level finally decreases until the level [safest] without even taking a week.



Finally, monsters won't show up the forest around the town. After a few days such situation continues, the little kids living in Mizell town starts to go out to the forest to play. But they cannot go deeper to the forest because the hunter

and vigilante corps are glaring at them.

But because I need to keep my strength a secret, I can't join the Knight Brigade and the Vigilante Corps when they are doing the monster subjugation, so because of that, for the past few days, I haven't go to the forest to check the situation there. Finally when I see the chance to sneak out to check the forest's situation, I was thinking of going there alone but..... I don't know when it happened but when I realize it, Riona had already followed me from behind.

"If Hiro-chan is going then I will also go!"

She says that as she grips the edge of my clothes tightly. Once she becomes like this she'll definitely follows even if I refuse her. From my relationship with her until now, I just know it.

"Can't be helped then..... Just don't stray away from me okay?"

"Okay!"

In the forest, rabbit type mob appear but they are not an aggressive type mob so they won't attack anyone unless provoked so it's not a problem. Because of that, they usually hunted by a one hit kill sneak attack which is kinda pitiable.

(..... Eh? Why is there nothing here.....?)

There are no animal or even the just mentioned rabbit mob. Even slimes would sometimes pop up around here but..... I can't feel any living being presence around here.

I steel myself and continue on advancing the eerily silent forest. And after a while, I could hear the sound of streaming water from afar.

I heard a story before about a beautiful lake inside the forest which was usually used by the girls of Mizell town to take a bath..... or such kind of similar story. Judging from the sound of water, maybe it was that lake that I found.

“..... Hiro-chan”

“N? What is it?”

Riona suddenly grabs my shirt's edge and stop moving. I thought something had happened but as far as I see the surrounding area, there is nothing around.

“Hiro-chan. Could you hear that? Some kind of rustling sound”

“Rustling sound? I don't think I hear any.....”

---- At that moment, my log event window that has been quiet for a while suddenly showing lines of text in a high speed.

LOG

- The power of demon king had called for disaster..... Your Fortune skill is rendered 0 for some time.

- 《Riona》 had evoked the skill [Happening]!

(Wha.....!?)

Such thing had never happened before. Usually, if I am around then Riona's misfortune would get blocked off totally.

Even just for a period of time, to actually lower skill level..... I never know such kind of powerful debuff attack exist! Even if there are cases of sealing the skill off, the principle of [decreasing a skill level numerical value] was

impossible!

My throat feel parched all of the sudden. I can't even let out any sound. And then to me who are still bewildered with the sudden happening, the event log window is like giving the last blow to my weakened calmness.

LOG

- 《Riona》 existence has called forth for another mighty existence!

“Wha..... Riona!”

The rustling sound that Riona heard before, I wonder what it was but ---- I finally noticed it too. And that sound... is coming from up above!

I pulled Riona's hand and get us hidden inside the thicket. If we run into the woods instead, 'it' will definitely notice us so..... I'd rather not do anything suspicious for now.

“(Hiro-chan.....?)”

“(Sssh..... please, be quiet.....!)”

I suppress my breathing inside the thicket. And then I realize that the rustling sound that I heard from up above suddenly stopped.

That rustling sound..... that must be the sound of a fluttering wings. And the owner of those wings should be that mighty existence that had been summoned by Riona.....

LOG

- 《Yuisia》 had transformed into human form.

(Yui.....sia..... a monster, that had a name.....!?)

As I blankly stared at the log event window in the [mighty existence] part.....
did that mighty existence is the one that transforms into a human form?

---- I suddenly hear splashing sound of water. I then order Riona to stay silent
then use my [Sneaking] skill to slowly approach the sound's origin.

Slowly, steadily, carefully, bit by bit; I am like crawling toward the sound's
origin..... and then in the other side of the thicket, in a clearing of the forest, I
saw a little girl figure standing alone.

(..... who..... is that.....)

The one that I see there is a little girl who has a refreshing silver hair that had
a little blue color mixed in.

Judging from her outer appearance, she seems to be around 5 or younger.
She wears a thin transparent white colored swim suit like clothes and standing
on the shallow part of the lake. Her eyes seems to gaze on something far away
and stay motionless there.

She had an inhumanly level of beautiful features. No she definitely is not a
normal human ---- because there in her head are a pair of horns growing. And
then from the gap of her thin and transparent clothing, from around her
buttocks, a lizard like tail which covered by a lustrous scale grows out long enough
that it get soaked inside the water.

“..... that should be..... a summon from a demon king..... but.....”

(!!!??)

I heard ‘it’ whisper out those words. Even if it sounds robotic, that voice is clearly a voice of a girl that matches with ‘it’s’ appearance.

“..... Who.....?”

LOG

- Your hidden presence has been seen through by 《Yuisia》!
- Your [Charisma] skill automatically activated! 《Yuisia》’s attention is now locked on you.

---- our eyes met each other. Her golden eyes had managed to seize my figure.

In that moment, I had prepared myself for the worst.

In this forest, there are no being that can put me in danger. I have been carelessly regard this place like that.

(..... This world..... is a world where[mighty existence] run rampant. And they are not just stay back inside their dungeon like in the game)

So even if a very powerful being suddenly appears before him, it was not

weird in the least.

And to think I drag Riona into this mess..... this is totally my mistake. I have made light of her status as a reincarnation of a demon lord. I thought that status of her's won't give any bad effects beside making her misfortune points steadily rise.

“..... child of humans. Not the demon lord.....”

That existence that is named Yuisia slowly approaches me. Those eyes of hers is definitely not that of a human. Those eyes of her are just cold like that of an ice.

She doesn't seems to care about me being there. My existence is just too small for her to realize.

Even when this unidentified existence hold many mysteries with it, this little girl appearance who stands before me is just too much similar to a normal human aside from her horns and tail.

LOG

- Your [Charm] skill automatically activated! 《Yuisia》had successfully resist it.

---- and with that, my last trump card had failed. If my [Charm] skill fails then I have no confidence in winning against her if she starts attacking me.

I am also thinking of doing one last desperate move by spending all my unspent points at fighting skills until the maximum limit without caring the consequences.

But my mind is totally overpowered by her existence. If I can't even think straight then allocating my points will be impossible.

“..... Demon king, where?”

“..... I..... don’t know”

(Riona..... get away safe! Please.....!)

The little girl starts to come ashore and turn her sight at me who falls down on the ground unable to stand. I gaze her back at her eyes..... and then.

For the last time, at least for this one last time, I want to know the status of the one who might kill me. And with that, her status is displayed inside my mind.

STATUS

Name: Yuisia

Race: Sovereign Dragon

Gender: Female

Age: 13

Level: 10

Job: Empress Dragon

Life: 1300/1300

Mana: 412/412

Skill(s):

Bare-handed Fighting (35) Sovereign Dragon Innate (40) Strong body (105)

Magic Grounding (36) Limit Break (5) Maternal (15)

(Eros: Oh... did I see maternal skill there... *drolls)

Action skill(s):

Punch (Bare-handed Fighting 10)

Kick (Bare-handed Fighting 20)

Fire Breath (Sovereign Dragon Innate 10)

Ice Breath (Sovereign Dragon Innate 10)

Lightning Breath (Sovereign Dragon Innate 10)

Tail slide (Sovereign Dragon Innate 40) (テールスライド makes no sense but ah well)

Flight (Sovereign Dragon Innate 20)

Invincibility (Strong Body 100)

Passive skill(s):

Evasion Up (Bare-handed Fighting 30)

Dragon Language (Sovereign Dragon Innate 10) (Fus ro dah)

Shapeshifting [Human] (Sovereign Dragon Innate 30)

Magic Booster (Magic Grounding 30)

Child-rearing (Maternity 10)

Skill points left: 30

---- Dragon! The yet to be implemented boss in Eternal Magia back in my previous life. The boss that my guild member had agreed to go and subjugate together once implemented.

If it was inside the game then no matter how much you die midway, if you got resurrected and witness the moment the boss died then all is well. But in this world, that kind of tactics won't work.

The boss that can't be beaten unless we assemble a large group of player. The boss that is predicted to kill you twice or more before successfully defeated..... when that kind of dangerous being stands up in front of you, the only thing that you would have in mind would be:

(..... I..... don't want to die)

Yuisia the Sovereign Dragon, this beautiful to the point of being cruel dragon girl is gazing down at me with her eyes that is devoid from any kind of emotion.

If she makes her move, all I can do is just drop dead. The damage caused by 105 points of [strong body] should be enough to kill me instantly.

---- but even so.

(..... I..... still..... don't want to die.....!)

I stand up and get my axe ready. But even when she sees my action, she is still not moved and keep being expressionless.

“..... I still want to live.....!”

Even if I scream it out loud, it won't change anything much. But even so, even

if its not cool, I will still cling on my own life.

A few second passed, or is it just my sense of time being in chaos? But the time for me to say my prayer had abruptly come to an end.

LOG

- Your [Fortune] skill has been restored!

“..... I only protect my treasures. I thought the demon lord is summoning me but..... I was wrong”

“!!!??”

LOG

- 《Yuisia》 had transformed into dragon form.

Just when I thought that the little girl body suddenly wrapped inside a blinding light, at the next moment, as if replacing the little girl existence, an elegant dragon figure that has it body wrapped by silver scale appears. It was only 3 meters tall but, when it spreads its wings, it's all over length reaches almost 10 meters long.

After giving me the last glance, the dragon spread open its wings and in soar up high to the sky in one breath. And in the next moment, its figure is blocked by the trees and gone from sight.

“..... Hiro-chan?”

When Riona call my name, my body finally got freed from being frozen and I

let out a deep sigh. My axe is also fallen from my hand as I feel my energy just suddenly disappear from my limbs.

“Hiro-chan.....?”

“..... It’s nothing..... nothing... at all”

All I can do is just hug Riona tightly. Riona doesn’t seem to understand what had happened yet but she still gently pats my back to comfort me.

“..... Don’t be afraid, ok?”

But Riona seems to understand that I’m afraid of something from the deep of my heart.

Even when I face ordinary monster, I never feel any fear for my life. Because most of their attacks won’t be able to hit me or even if it hits, the damage is just negligible that I won’t have to worry about getting die from it.

“Hiro-chan, let’s go back okay? I’m sorry... it all happen because Riona followed you.....”

“..... It’s alright. Everything is alright”

I turn my head to look at the direction where the thing that I feared from the depth of my heart had gone to.

Yuisia the Empress Dragon. The skills that she owns had been burned permanently inside my brain.

Her might is not something that is impossible to reach. If I had the skill, if my preparation is complete, her might is not something that is impossible for me to

achieve.

(In this world, the maximum level limit for skills was actually not level 100..... it can actually get even higher than 100)

The skill that Yuisia has, the [Limit Break] skill is only at level 5. If it was because of this skill that her strong body skill could rise above the level 100 upper limits then..... if it was the sovereign dragon racial innate skill then.

---- I really want to get it at all cost. In order to know all the mysteries of this world my power are still too lacking.

(Just a reminder: Hiroto will usually gain 2 kinds of skill when he drinks breast milk, the job innate skill and the racial innate skill. Human's innate skill was the strong body skill so if he drink from a human female knight, he will get strong body which is the racial innate skill and knighthood which is the job innate skill. Sarasa-san the half elf racial innate skill was magic grounding

..... which made me suddenly think... what if he drinks other livestock milk? Ok forget it lol)

“Riona..... about what you see just now, please keep it a secret from everyone ok?”

“Riona don't see anything. Riona definitely don't see anything”

“Good girl..... thank you. After we get back home, let's play some more alright?”

“YAAY ♪ I wuf you Hiro-chan”

Riona suddenly glomps at me. And with her warmth, the despair that I felt just now gradually fades.

Also, in my heart, a new target that I have to reach no matter how reckless I go has born.

When [Negotiation] skill reaches level 95, the active skill [Allegiance] will be acquired. When comparing it to another 'similar' skill that the tamer [Tame] had, acquiring it just take too much time that no one even bother of raising it so no one even know that this kind of skill exist..... Even I used to think of it as just a consolation prize.

---- But if I can fulfill the conditions and cast [Allegiance] skill, I can even tame that dragon to be my ally.

And at that time, I will sure to know an even higher summit of power that was yet unknown when it was in the game. Just as the skill name literally mean, I will overcome the limits.

"Hiro-chan, anything happy happened? You look so happy"

"Well..... it's nothing"

If I managed to get the [Limit Break] skill even if it was only at level 1, if I can allocate my bonus point in it, I will definitely add 99 bonus points to it so all my skill could be trained until level 200!

---- I've been saving my bonus points for this kind of rare skill. But with my strength now, if I were to fight Yuisia, then I will definitely suffer defeat in a flash.

(I just need a few years. After a few years I will definitely become stronger

and won't get scared when I face her off again)

People might call me stupid but I will definitely come to see her again once I get stronger. I can hardly wait for that time to come. This situation made me remember the times at the game when I and my guild member managed to snatch victory from an impossible boss after racking our brain in order to find a way to beat it.



When I take Riona back home, Sarasa-san is also, by chance, come to my house to visit. It seems like she is having tea party time with Mother Remilia because I can see the tea set on the table.

“Welcome back, Hiroto. Oh my, so you’ve been playing together with Riona?”

“Yeah. Just a bit, playing around”

“Riona played a lot with Hiro-chan! Riona is hungry!”

Riona seems to be the type who prefers food over flowers. She then asks Sarasa-san to take some of the snacks for her and starts eating them greedily. The way she eats is messy with many crumbs from the snack falling all over. The way she eats is just like a hamster..... if I have to say, it is indeed cute though.

“And then Remilia-san, about the thing before.....”

“Oh right, then I will ask my boy about it first okay? Hiroto, Sarasa-san is inviting you to stay at her house for one night. Would you like to go?”

“..... E-err. Is it alright?”

“FWAA! Hiro-chan will come staying at our house!?”

“Oh my, Riona is really..... Look at the mess you made here. It’s not lady like you know”

Riona who is still eating her snack suddenly jolted and try to run into me after hearing that but Sarasa-san catches her first and wipes her mouth clean with her handkerchief. After she got all cleaned up, she runs up to me energetically like a puppy taken on a walk.

Father said before that she will definitely grow up into a total babe, and I think his judgment is not wrong. But then again, how to say it, if it was according to my soul's age, I can't help feeling like I've become this world Hikaru Genji*.

(A dude in old time Japan who groom up his own bride from childhood. Read Minamoto-kun Monogatari for complete 'reference' *lewd smile*)

"Hiro-chan, would you sleep together with Riona?"

"I also sleep together with Riona so all three of us we will sleep together tonight....."

Sarasa-san looks just as happy as her daughter..... no, she seems to even happier than Riona. As she is a half elf, her appearance still hasn't changed much since the first time I met her. She is still the same calm and gentle beauty that exudes fresh atmosphere that could heal your heart.

Lately, I've been busy with raising my skill and taking care of Riona so my time together with Sarasa-san can be counted. Today's meeting is also the first time after a while. I even feel something new from our meeting.

Maybe this feeling mostly comes from turning off my [Charm] skill. When I turn it off, it won't spontaneously discharge and charms random people at whim. The one who joined my party would not be affected by my charm which is a good news but people who are not in my party such as Sarasa-san is

susceptible to the charm once they get too close to me. In Riona's case, her pendant helps protecting her from my charm and help her control her charm skill too.

"Hiroto, don't cause trouble to Sarasa-san alright?"

O-of course..... then Mom, I'll be going

"Be careful and have fun in Sarasa-san's house"

"Hiroto, don't cause trouble to Sarasa-san alright?"

O-of course..... then Mom, I'll be going

"Yes, have fun in Sarasa-san's house"

Since I start taking a bath again with my mother again, I've been trying to get her to spoil me more lately so I thought she would stop me from going but she just let me go this easily.

"Let's go back home after I have some more talk with your mother okay?"

"Yes! Hiro-chan, Riona hasn't been having a bath together with you forever!"

"Y-yeah....."

(No, wait a minute..... I-is it alright? To have a bath together with a little girl like this..... isn't this a crime?)

I who has the soul age of a 16 years old (18 if added to this life's age) am getting puzzled on how I should treat this little lolita. Well, I have seen the nudes of little lolita like her once in my past life but it was when I was still a child when we have a bath together on my school trip or when I take a bath in the bath house with my mom but I don't really remember that kind of thing

clearly as I was still a child.

“Hiro-chan, take bath together?”

(..... W-well, oppositely, it might be not that bad... maybe? But it will definitely become a trouble once she grows up a bit more)

If she was about Stella’s age then, I would be able to see various parts of her body which would show the subtle sign of her growth which would definitely made me feel guilty witnessing. She is just barely passable now. Okay, let’s make it that way.

Mother then admonish Riona gently “Riona-chan, Hiroto should feel embarrassed to take a bath together you know? Really this boy, he is getting more precocious”

“It’s alright, because I will also take a bath together with Riona”

I definitely don’t think it’s alright in the slightest though. But I just can’t object that. To get washed by my friend’s mother, well, in Japan, such culture, although not common, might also exist.

(But that would be the case if my mind’s age is just the same as my body’s age.....)

“Yay~! Bath with Hiro-chan~, Bath~ ♪ ”

“Uhuhu..... Oh really this little girl of mine to get this happy. Seeing her like that made me feel happy too”

Sarasa-san elegantly laughs seeing her daughter. My mother used to be jealous at Sarasa-san in the past but that feeling seems to be gone now.

Ever since the charm effect on Sarasa-san expires, she doesn't excessively dote on me anymore. Well this is how things should be..... is what I want to believe but, her affection points towards me keep stayed at the highest point.

RELATIONSHIP INFORMATION

- 《Sarasa》 will devote her entire mind and body for you.
- 《Riona》 is emotionally attached to you.
- 《Remilia》 is your mother.

Seems like the description of relationship state will correspond according to the target's age as Sarasa-san and Riona's affection points are almost the same. Back in the game, it was shown by numbers and it was also said that once you maxed an NPC affection to 100, you can even ask that NPC to marry you. But until the day I died, it hasn't been implemented yet. Well, marriages between players exist though.

I, who tried to act as the aloof guildmaster (?) back then, tried to act unconcerned with the marriage system. But if asked whether I am interested with it then I would lie if I say I didn't. Well... maybe? Because every time I got asked about love affairs problem like this, my brain just suddenly got filled with lead and unable to work well. It might be because my previous live was such a disaster that it bring me trauma. Well, it was already can't be helped anyway. I can only do my best in this world.

"..... Actually, today, my husband is having a gathering with his friends so he won't come back home"

“E,err..... even if you said that to me, I can only reply [Hainz really like his alcohol so it can’t be helped]” says my mom looking troubled hearing Sarasa-san confession.

Hainz will not be present tonight? If that's the case then, the lack of man presence in the house is indeed somewhat making me worried..... wait, I am also counted as that ‘man presence’ aren’t I?

Mizell is also a peaceful village anyway so crime rarely happens. Mother Remilia also gives her consent so let’s just enjoy my sleepover with an innocent mind just like a child.



The bathroom equipment in Sarasa-san’s house isn’t as complete as the one in my house but because we use the firewood that I had split before, there are no troubles in the aspect of fuel to heat up the water.

“The bath had been heated up Ma’am. That Hainz guy, I have told him many times to be temperate more in alcohol consumption but alas”

“I’m sorry for always troubling you Ricardo-san”

Even father Ricardo comes to Sarasa-san’s house to help heat up the water. I can do it too but because everyone worries about my safety, they didn’t let me go near the fire.

“Hiroto my boy, Daddy will head back home now but, if you had any trouble just call me okay?”

“Okay daddy, thank you”

“Ou! Your way of talks seems to be get better lately, atta my boy”

Father then pats my head while praising me. But because Riona and Sarasa-san are watching me with gentle smile, I can't help but feel embarrassed.

"Please give my regards to Remilia-san too"

"Yes, I will. And please take care of my boy here"

In time like this, father always shows his utmost polite manner. Seeing his figure which is doing a big bow made me wonder whether he was like that when he was still belonged to the knight brigade.

After father head back home, I start my preparation to enter the bathroom. Riona got her clothes taken off by Sarasa-san and in no time at all, her pumpkin printed panties also got taken off.

"Hiro-chan, Riona is faster! Riona is great right?"

"A, aa..... yes yes, you are great"

(It is alright for now but..... I worried whether this would become her dark past in the future..... I mean, she is showing herself off with her birthday suit and all)

And then my turn to get naked comes and I suddenly realize that Sarasa-san had never seen my 'plain' looks before which is already too late to forfeit. Because of that, I suddenly feel embarrassed.

"Hiroto-chan, did you always have your mother to undress you when taking a bath? Huhuhu..... Then, for today, let me do the honor in her stead....."

"A....."

The innocent me got his clothes striped by Sarasa-san. Please ma'am, I'm not the boy from the rice shop, I am the son of a lumberjack. What the heck am I thinking anyway? (Eros: this is supposed to be a joke but I don't understand)

And then after I got stripped naked, Sarasa-san 'plain' looks is shown in front of me. Seeing her looks like that, I feel like I just got hit by ice elemental magic as I feel my entire body turns rigid.

"Our bath isn't as large as the one in Hiroto-chan's house so let's take turns entering it okay?"

(This woman, really is dangerous as usual..... from all that I know, she is indeed the owner of the biggest mountain that I ever see)

When she enters the bath, Sarasa-san doesn't hide her ears.

Her pair of long ears that is in the middle range between humans and elves.....

Riona doesn't look any different from a normal human but, she is actually a succubus. As expected, the two of them didn't share the same blood.....

"Hiro-chan, let's wash each other okay?"

"..... Ri-Riona!? Where is your pendant!?"

"? Hiro-chan said that I could take it off when I took a bath right?"

---- Indeed it was! Indeed I did say that before but.....!

LOG

- 《Riona》 has automatically cast [Charm]! You have failed resisting it! You are being charmed!

(Not good.....!)

I-is this what being charmed feels like?..... This is bad, Riona suddenly becomes very beautiful in my eyes.

I want to take her my little sister and spoil her rotten! Give her anything she wants. I want to rub my cheek on her too. Anyway, I want to do many things with her.

And then it dawned upon me. The way to express this maddening feeling while still within the range of what a normal kid would do.....

“Ri-Riona..... let’s wash each other okay?”

“Yeah ♪”

“Hiroto-chan, why did your face all flushed red like that even before entering the bath?..... are you alright?”

Sarasa-san said it with her hand on her cheek giving a worried look. Even when she doesn’t bother covering her front which shows her rare kind of dangerous body style completely in the open, she still couldn’t steal my attention as my head now is only filled with Riona.

(Eros: fun facts: such situation is called oyakodon in Japanese. Oya = parent, ko= child, don = from donburi, a kind of Japanese dishes. Oyakodon is a dish created from chicken meat and eggs on top of hot steaming rice. And such H situation consisting of mother and daughter is called as such)



“Hiro-chan, Thank you~♪”

“Y-yeah.....”

While I wash Riona’s small back, Sarasa-san is also washing my back in the same time. But because of the charm, all my head can think of is only about Riona so I just can’t think of anything else right now.

---- Why did I treat such a cute angel like this cruelly all of this time? Such things are unforgivable right? Just look at Riona, this cute little creature. She is now still a kid so she is only heartbreakingly cute but when she grows up, thing would definitely get messy! I have to act fast from now on. No, rather from now on, I will devote all of myself completely for Riona-sama! She deserves to be worshipped. That’s right! Let’s turn this feeling into a sacred hymn for her!

“Hun huhu~n♪”

“Riona, really this girl is getting too happy..... I made me also wish Hiroto-chan to wash me too”

“N-no I can’t, I am washing Riona now”

I’m sorry Sarasa-san, but all I can see in my eyes now is only Riona. I have to be very careful when washing her delicate creamy skin. For some sacred parts I can only ask her to wash it herself while I have to do my best until the very last area that I am permitted to.....

“..... then after that, would you wash me too? Hiroto-chan.....”

.....E, eh? What was it just now? Why did Sarasa-san voice suddenly changed..... am I just imagining it?

As I think about that, I then turn back to look at her. And what I see there is

Sarasa-san face that is filled with a heartrending expression and she is looking back at me with her sad gazes.

“It was such a precious chance for you to come here yet you only care about Riona.....”

“..... N-no..... that.....”

T-to think that she feels jealous for a kid like me..... Sarasa-san, just how much have you anticipated this situation?

But I am being charmed now. Even when I want to do something for her, my heart scale is just keep getting tilted towards Riona’s direction.

“Mommy~, Riona got washed by Hiro-chan!”

“Yes..... you get washed up clean. Riona, mommy will get you into the tub first okay?”

Sarasa-san gently reply Riona’s bragging and then checks the water temperature before rinsing her and soak her inside the bathtub.

“YA~Y ♪”

Looking at Riona who dive and flutter around in the tub, made me also want to enter the tub quick..... but when I’m going to follow her, suddenly,

LOG

- You charmed status has been cured.

(..... A-Ah, I see..... against me, the effectiveness can't last long.....)

And that was because I also have the [Charm] skill so against other people [Charm], of course I had built up enough resistance. I can normalize my status faster than other people after afflicted by it. But that was only because she is still a kid. When she finally grows up, I don't know when will the charm wears off..... or maybe will it ever wears off?

“Hiroto-chan, you can't get in the tub just yet you know.....? You have to wash me first okay?”

In front of me who just restored my cool, is it maybe because she has been neglected for quite a while I don't know clearly, but a very amorous Sarasa-san figure appeared.

(..... Doing neglect play with her is a forbidden fruit alright. No, what am I thinking about!? The heck with neglect play)

(Eros: Neglect play or in Japanese term Jirashi play, neglecting and ignoring your partner until they begs you. Mostly like what Kazuma does to Darkness in konosuba. Well, most of it was scorn play anyway)

While I was under [Charm], All I can think of is only Riona but when the [Charm] broken, my heart's all flutter with Sarasa-san sexual appeal. I really am like a dandelion flower that goes wherever the wind blows.

“Now that you have done washing my back..... then next is.....”

(T-The front is..... NOOOOooooees!)

Sarasa-san starts to lather more soap in her bare hand. While looking at her doing that, I started to feel regret from raising many women affinity points toward me like crazy with only half hearted resolution.



After finished the bath, Riona became very energetic but it was just short lived as she quickly falls asleep faster than me. She is now sleeping soundly in the bed while breathing peacefully.

Well, there's a saying that kids that sleep well grow well, I also start to feel drowsy..... I should go to sleep now. When I just thinking about that, Sarasa-san put out the light from the lantern and get inside her bed.

Riona, Sarasa-san, and then me, that is the order of us sleeping in the bed like the kanji of the river (川). Hainz seems to be always sleeping on another bed because Sarasa-san needs to sleep together with Riona. My mother and father was at first always sleep together in one bed but since I got born, they start to sleep separately..... when I thought about that, I suddenly start imagining about what happen to my parent right now and get embarrassed because of it.

(Mother and father is still young after all..... if I made more chance like this, I definitely will get a little brother or sister soon)

"Hiroto-chan, I'm sorry. Our bed must be uncomfortable compared to yours right?....."

"N-no that's not a problem..... it is comfortable enough"

"That's good to hear..... Riona, don't show up your shoulder when sleeping"

"Mmmnn..... I can't eat anymore....."

Sarasa-san corrects the blanked to neatly covers Riona's shoulder too while

she seems to be sleep talking. After Sarasa-san does so, she then turns her gaze to me.

Maybe it was because tonight is comparatively warmer that Sarasa-san is wearing a sleep wear with thin fabric. And from her v-shaped collar is a ravine too deep that I can't help but staring at it.

(..... W-well, I can't just casually take a peek at it. No matter how I'm still a kid is not an excuse to do so)

But no matter what I think, I just can't peel off my eyes off it. I can't let Sarasa-san realize what I'm seeing. As I think that, I finally able to turn my gaze and look up to her face.

".....Hiroto-chan, today, when you are going out with Riona..... did something happen?"

"!!..... H-how....."

I have told Riona to make our meeting with the dragon a secret. And because we are always together today, she must not have any time to tell other people to about that. So just how?

"When you and Riona got back home, I noticed that Hiroto-chan was shivering in fear for a bit"

"..... That was....."

I have resolute myself to tame that dragon sometime in the future and with that, I tried to lie my own feeling of fear against it..... but.....

The fear that I experienced when seeing its status window couldn't be easily removed. That is also applies to the feeling of despair that I felt when gazed

under those cold, indifferent eyes.

“..... Did something scary happened?”

“..... Nothing.....”

Nothing really. Before I finished saying that, Sarasa-san suddenly hug me and bury my head in her bosom.

“It’s alright you know..... I might not seem dependable but I, for once, am also an adult. You don’t have to tough it out in front of me you know?.....”

A nice smell of soap and Sarasa-san’s unique sweet smell is enveloping me. My heart suddenly gets full with deep relief..... the feeling is a bit different from when mother hugs me but it still one peerless gentle hug.

“Calm yourself down and sleep peacefully okay..... Me, and also Riona, is here by your side”

“..... Okay. Thank you, Sarasa-san”

Just when I finished calling her name, I suddenly realize. This might be my first time calling her name.

“..... If Hiroto-chan touches me, I will also feel at peace. And so..... for just a little bit.....”

Sarasa-san takes my hand. And then, with a slight tremble from being nervous, my hand finally lands on top of her bountiful mountain under her guidance.

Even from on top of the clothes, I can feel her overwhelming volume and elasticity. Touching it again after some while made me realize again about just how great her assets are ---- This mother [Maternity] point really is too high.

My hand then just slipped under her nightwear and takes out one side of her bountiful white breast then start sucking it.

LOG

- You have started [breastfeeding] on 《Sarasa》.

- [Pharmacy] Skill rose!

“It feel warm..... I knew it, having Hiroto-chan suck my breast made me feel relieved..... I also felt this in the past but the feeling now is even..... stronger.....”

I’m just get close and breastfeed her like this but my simple action had already make Sarasa-san feel this much relieved.

If that’s the case then I also won’t think much about skill and whatnot and just continue keeping this position and sleep. Well, it is what I think about but.....

Sarasa-san seems to realize something. She then sit up then roll up her clothes in the front side. When she does so, her pair of licentious fruit spills out dangling before my eyes. With my hand, I hold up those pair of fruit and start sucking it gently again ---- I don’t even need to suck actually as the sweet nectar is already leaking out from her pink tip and that nectar just taste exceptionally sweet.

(..... What am I doing? Riona is sleeping right next to me and here I am..... W-well, even if i resolute myself to get independent from these breast, if it appears again in front of me on its own then I can’t do anything right?)

“I’m sorry, it start to leaking like this..... Hiroto-chan, if you like it, could you please drink them all.....”

Sarasa-san’s milk just keep on leaking out without any sign of stopping. This is just the very scenery of skill dew that gush forth from a mysterious spring.

The dew that spill out is all scooped up by my hand and I drink them all without wasting a drop while I also alternate between her breast. Seeing me so eager in drinking her feast, Sarasa-san is looking at me with an affectionate gaze matches up with her high [Maternity] skill.